EXHIBIT "C"

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 2 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

1	3
UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT WESTERN DISTRICT OF WASHINGTON AT SEATTLE	1 EXAMINATION INDEX
JENNIFER P. SCHWEICKERT,)) Plaintiff,)	2 3 4 Mr. Franklin4
VS.) No. 13-CV-675) HUNTS POINT VENTURES, INC.;) HUNTS POINT VENTURE GROUP,) LLC; CHAD and ELIZABETH) RUDKIN, and their marital) community comprised thereof;) JOHN DU WORS and AMBER DU) WORS, and their marital) community comprised thereof;) and DOES 1 - 4,) Defendants.) DEPOSITION UPON ORAL EXAMINATION OF JENNIFER P. SCHWEICKERT 9:00 a.m. Friday, September 12, 2014 701 Pike Street, Suite 1800 Seattle, Washington Laurie B. Porter, CCR Northwest Court Reporters 1415 Second Avenue, Suite 1107 Seattle, Washington 98101 (206)623-6136 www.northwestcourtreporters.com	5 6 7 8 *** 9 10
1 APPEARANCES 2 3 On Behalf of the Plaintiff: 4 BRANDON WAYMAN 5 MDK Law 6 777 108th Avenue NE, Suite 2170 7 Bellevue, Washington 98004 8 9 REED YURCHAK 10 Law Office of Reed Yurchak 11 40 Lake Bellevue Drive, Suite 100 12 Bellevue, Washington 98005 13 14 15 On Behalf of the Defendants: 16 SAM FRANKLIN 17 Lee Smart 18 701 Pike Street, Suite 1800	1 (Deposition commenced at 9:22 a.m.) 2 JENNIFER SCHWEICKERT, having been first sworn under oath by a Washington 3 State Certified Court Reporter, testified as follows: 4 EXAMINATION 6 BY MR. FRANKLIN: 7 Q. Ms. Schweickert, would you state your name and current address for the record. 9 A. Jennifer Schweickert, 2450 Aurora Avenue North, Apartment 328, Seattle, Washington 98109. 11 Q. You've identified this location as an apartment. I assume from that that you are a tenant, that you don't own those premises. 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. Are you on a lease? 16 A. Yes. 17 Q. And what are the inclusive dates of that lease?
19 Seattle, Washington 98101-3929 20 21 22 23 24 25	18 A. I believe it ends October 31st of this year. 19 Q. And when did it commence? 20 A. July of this year. 21 Q. And where did you reside prior to July of this year? That 22 is, prior to July of 2014 where did you reside? 23 A. For the past year we were at 2801 First Avenue, Apartment 24 309, and our zip code there was 98121. 25 Q. You said you were at 2801 First Avenue?

1 (Pages 1 to 4)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 3 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

1 2	5		7
2	A. Uh-huh.	1	98119.
	Q. And that was from what inclusive dates?	2	Q. And who's the owner of that house?
3	A. From June of what is it? 2014? June of 2013 to July of	3	A. I am.
4	2014.	4	Q. When did you acquire that house?
5	Q. Would that be like the 1st of June, or approximately when?	5	A. Spring of this year. I don't remember the exact date. I
6	A. Middle of June.	6	think it was in March or April.
7	Q. And did you have a lease?	7	Q. Is the house habitable at this time?
8	A. No.	8	A. No.
9	Q. Just a-month-to-month?	9	Q. Is it in the process of being renovated?
10	A. Yes.	10	A. Yes.
11	Q. And was that an apartment house? Was it a hotel? What was	11	Q. All right. Do you maintain any other residences besides the
12	it?	12	one on Queen Anne, then?
13	A. It was a condo.	13	A. Not to my knowledge.
14	Q. Do you know who you were renting from?	14	Q. Okay. Fair enough. Ms. Schweickert, could you give me kind
15	A. I believe it was more like a sublease kind of a thing.	15	of a quick rundown of your employment history or any
16	Q. And who were you subleasing from, if you know?	16	professional licensing, such as a realtor or stockbroker,
17	A. We paid the association fees for the condo. That's all we	17	anything of that nature?
18	paid, just to the building, the Ellington.	18	Let me withdraw that question. Let me go back.
19	Q. Who was the owner of the unit that you lived in?	19	What's your level of education?
20	A. I believe their last name was Shapiro. We're not acquainted	20	A. My level of education?
21	with them.	21	Q. Yes.
22	Q. You used the term "we." And who is "we" in this instance,	22	A. I have a bachelor of arts degree about Washington State
23	Ms. Schweickert?	23	University. I was very close to finishing my master's
24	A. My fiance.	24	degree in psychology.
25	Q. That's Mark Phillips?	25	Q. Is that also at WSU?
	6		8
1	A. Uh-huh. Yes.	1	A. No. Antioch University.
2	Q. Thank you. When did you and Mr. Phillips enter into this,	2	Q. Pardon?
3	I'll characterize it as a somewhat formalized relationship	3	A. Antioch University.
4	of being your fiance? Has he been your fiance for some	4	Q. Okay. When did you get your bachelor's from WSU?
5	period of time?	5	A. I graduated in 1994.
6	A. Since July of this year.	6	Q. What's been your employment history since 1994?
	Q. And does anyone else reside with you and Mr. Phillips? Do		
7		7	A. Mostly odd jobs.
7 8	you have children?	7 8	A. Mostly odd jobs. Q. Like what?
	you have children? A. My daughter Mia.		•
8		8	Q. Like what?
8 9	A. My daughter Mia.	8 9	Q. Like what?A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an
8 9 10	A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take	8 9 10	Q. Like what?A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked
8 9 10 11	A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it.	8 9 10 11	Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went
8 9 10 11 12	A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address?	8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like
8 9 10 11 12 13	A. My daughter Mia.Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it.A. My email address?Q. Is it miasmom?	8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. Q. Okay. Does she reside there with you? 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business? A. No.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. Q. Okay. Does she reside there with you? A. Yes. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business? A. No. Q. Do you regard yourself as being particularly knowledgeable
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. Q. Okay. Does she reside there with you? A. Yes. Q. And she's been up here with you since you came up here in 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business? A. No. Q. Do you regard yourself as being particularly knowledgeable about intellectual property?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. Q. Okay. Does she reside there with you? A. Yes. Q. And she's been up here with you since you came up here in June of 2013? 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business? A. No. Q. Do you regard yourself as being particularly knowledgeable about intellectual property? A. Not I wouldn't say particularly knowledgeable; although,
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. Q. Okay. Does she reside there with you? A. Yes. Q. And she's been up here with you since you came up here in June of 2013? A. Yes. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business? A. No. Q. Do you regard yourself as being particularly knowledgeable about intellectual property? A. Not I wouldn't say particularly knowledgeable; although, I'd say I have a better understanding of it than most people
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. Q. Okay. Does she reside there with you? A. Yes. Q. And she's been up here with you since you came up here in June of 2013? A. Yes. Q. All right. Do you maintain any other residences? 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business? A. No. Q. Do you regard yourself as being particularly knowledgeable about intellectual property? A. Not I wouldn't say particularly knowledgeable; although, I'd say I have a better understanding of it than most people that don't know anything about it.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. Q. Okay. Does she reside there with you? A. Yes. Q. And she's been up here with you since you came up here in June of 2013? A. Yes. Q. All right. Do you maintain any other residences? A. Yes. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business? A. No. Q. Do you regard yourself as being particularly knowledgeable about intellectual property? A. Not I wouldn't say particularly knowledgeable; although, I'd say I have a better understanding of it than most people that don't know anything about it. Q. And how did you gain that understanding?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. Q. Okay. Does she reside there with you? A. Yes. Q. And she's been up here with you since you came up here in June of 2013? A. Yes. Q. All right. Do you maintain any other residences? A. Yes. Q. Where? 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business? A. No. Q. Do you regard yourself as being particularly knowledgeable about intellectual property? A. Not I wouldn't say particularly knowledgeable; although, I'd say I have a better understanding of it than most people that don't know anything about it. Q. And how did you gain that understanding? A. Through my family and Mark Phillips.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. My daughter Mia. Q. And that would account for your email address, then, I take it. A. My email address? Q. Is it miasmom? A. That's one of them, yes. Q. Okay. Does she reside there with you? A. Yes. Q. And she's been up here with you since you came up here in June of 2013? A. Yes. Q. All right. Do you maintain any other residences? A. Yes. Q. Where? A. A house on Queen Anne. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. Like what? A. Gosh, lots of weird different things. I worked at an upscale florist in Laguna Beach for a few years. I worked as a caterer. I worked at a golf course. And then I went to grad school. I did different schoolings too, like interior design school. Wasn't thrilled with it. Q. Okay. Do you have any particular training in business? A. No. Q. Do you regard yourself as being particularly knowledgeable about intellectual property? A. Not I wouldn't say particularly knowledgeable; although, I'd say I have a better understanding of it than most people that don't know anything about it. Q. And how did you gain that understanding? A. Through my family and Mark Phillips. Q. How long have you known Mark Phillips?

2 (Pages 5 to 8)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 4 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

	9		11
1	A. Through my brother.	1	A. Last time I lived at that address. Lived let's see.
2	Q. Was he a classmate of your brother's?	2	Well, we moved some of our things up here in June of 2013.
3	A. He went to school with my brother, yes.	3	And my daughter and I and Mark, we would fly, you know, to
4	Q. Is your brother older or younger than Mark?	4	and from California on occasion and stay in the house. And
5	A. I believe he's older.	5	when we weren't there we would rent it out, short-term
6	Q. Okay.	6	rentals, Airbnb sort of thing.
7	A. A year or two.	7	So I would say but I sold the house earlier this
8	Q. How old are you?	8	year, in January or February, so.
9	A. How old am I?	9	Q. Had you ever rented out the house on these short-term bases
10	Q. Yes.	10	prior to partially relocating up in the Seattle area in June
11	A. Forty-four.	11	of 2013?
12	Q. How old?	12	A. I'm sorry. Could you repeat the question?
13	A. Forty-four.	13	Q. When did you first rent out the house in Santa Monica?
14	Q. Do you know how old Mr. Phillips is?	14	A. I believe it was for the end of June 2013.
15	A. Yes.	15	Q. So the end of June 2013. Did you list it with a broker?
16	Q. How old is he?	16	How did you do that?
17	A. He'll be 40 tomorrow.	17	A. Through Airbnb.
18	Q. Okay. You said you've known Mr. Phillips quite a while.	18	Q. Okay. Did you continue to utilize that place as a place of
19	Did you first meet him while he was still in school with	19	residence after you listed the house with Airbnb?
20	your brother?	20	A. Yes. My personal belongings were in the house, and storage,
21	A. Gosh, that's hard to say. I'm not sure. He may have just	21	along with my furniture.
22	graduated.	22	Q. When did you move the furniture up here?
23	Q. Did you stay in touch with him after the first time that you	23	A. After I sold the house.
24	met him? Or was it just something you would see him	24	Q. And you didn't sell the house till this year.
25	periodically, you'd run across him?	25	A. Right.
	10		12
1	A. It was just a periodical thing. Usually he'd come to our	1	Q. When was that sold?
2	house for Christmas, dinners, any kind of party that my	2	A. I don't remember the exact escrow closing date. I'd have to
3	brother and I would have a few friends over and Mark would	3	look at my records. This last spring was kind of I know
4	come over.	4	it was in the spring.
5	Q. Where were you living at that time when you would be seeing	5	Q. Somehow or other I heard through the grapevine that you
6	Mr. Phillips on this occasional basis? Where were you	6	netted 900,000. Is that approximately correct?
7	living?	7	A. Netted? Yes, I think so.
8	A. It depends on which time you're referring to, which year.	8	Q. How would you describe your relationship with Mark Phillips?
9	Q. You've lived a variety of places since you've graduated from	9	Let's go up to 2011, in the approximate time frame in which
10	WSU, then?	10	you entered into this transaction with HPV. What was your
11	A. Yes.	11	relationship with Mr. Phillips at that time?
12	Q. Have you primarily resided in the California, or is there	12	A. He was a trusted and respected family friend of ours.
13	A. Yes.	13	Q. You said "trusted and respected family friend." I assume
14	Q some in the LA area?	14	what you mean by that, for starters, would be that you
15	A. Yes.	15	believe Mr. Phillips is a truthful guy.
16	Q. What parts of LA have you lived in?	16	A. Yes.
17	A. I lived in West Hollywood for three or four years, and then	17	Q. And what was the basis for the respect? Was that primarily
18	I moved to Orange County for a few years, and then I moved	18	based upon his intellectual acumen? What are you talking about?
19	back up to the LA area, north of there, to Santa Monica, and	19	A. I think it's a collective thing. Of course there's respect
20 21	I was there for 11 years. Q. What was the last address you had in California?	20 21	for his intellectual acumen, but he was one of the few
22	A. 2045 11th Street, Santa Monica, California 90405.	22	friends of my brother that was there throughout time and
23	Q. Is that a condominium? Is it an apartment? What is that?	23	history. He wasn't a fair-weather friend. He was a true
24	A. It's a single-family home.	24	friend. So he was very close to our family.
	Q. And when is the last time you lived in that address?	25	Q. Was that generally the view held in your family generally,
25		~	

3 (Pages 9 to 12)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 5 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

	13		15
1	including your mother, for example?	1	A. Yes, I did.
2	A. Yes.	2	Q. Tell me what you said and what she said.
3	Q. Would that be true today also?	3	A. I told her that Steve had approached me to invest in HPV.
4	A. I believe so, yes.	4	And she said she didn't know anything about it.
5	Q. Now, what was your knowledge about the ownership of HPV?	5	Q. Didn't know anything about Steve's doing that, or she didn't
6	And I'm going back to March and April of 2011. Was it your	6	know anything about HPV?
7	understanding that your mother had been or might still be an	7	A. Didn't know anything about Steve's doing that.
8	owner in HPV?	8	Q. Did she indicate any disquiet or irritation or concern about
9	A. I'm sorry. Can you repeat that for me?	9	the fact that Steve would do that?
10	Q. Sure. In March or April of 2011, as you were beginning to	10	A. She didn't say anything about it.
11	discuss lending money to HPV with your uncle, Steve	11	Q. She just said, "I didn't know he did that"? Is that pretty
12	Schweickert, did you have the understanding that your mother	12	much what she said?
13	either had been a shareholder in HPV or was currently a	13	A. That is pretty much what she said.
14	shareholder in HPV?	14	Q. Did she convey to you either directly or by implication that
15	A. Yes.	15	she thought that was not a good idea?
16	Q. What was your understanding?	16	A. No, she didn't.
17	A. My understanding? From her perspective, not much. We	17	Q. Did you ask her about what her current relationship was with
18	didn't really discuss it. I did most of the discussing of	18	HPV?
19	HPV with my uncle, Steve.	19	A. No, I didn't.
20	Q. Okay. What was your opinion of Steve Schweickert at that	20	Q. Did you believe at that time that she was still a
21	time?	21	shareholder in HPV?
22	A. I have known Steve a very long time, so it's complicated.	22	A. I think she was. I thought she was.
23	Q. I would imagine. When did he and your mother form a close	23	Q. You thought she was. Have you had conversations
24	relationship? Do you remember when that would have been?	24	subsequently with your mother on that topic as to when she
25	A. Around the time of my mother and father's divorce.	25	dissolved her relationships with HPV?
	14		16
1	Q. That would have been approximately when?	1	A. No, we haven't discussed that.
1 2	A. 1998. But he and his wife were close with my parents for a	2	Q. Never have?
3	long time too, so.	3	A. She doesn't like discussing it.
4	Q. Let's go back up to March, April of 2011. Was the	4	Q. Okay. How do you know that?
5	relationship between your mother and Steve Schweickert still	5	A. Because I've tried.
6	fairly stable apparently, to your knowledge at that time?	6	Q. How did you try and what was her response?
7	A. Stable to the outside views. But someone as close to them	7	A. She'll change the subject.
8	as I was knew that things weren't 100 percent stable.	8	Q. When did you first try to talk to her about it?
9	Q. So there were some problems beginning to develop between	9	A. The very first? When Steve approached me for the loan.
10	Joyce and Steve at that time?	10	Q. Okay. So when Steve approached you for the loan you tried
11	A. I would say not beginning to develop. They just had grown	11	to talk to your mother about it, and she basically shut you
12	apart.	12	down?
13	Q. Sure. Did you talk to your mother at all about your	13	A. She said, "You do whatever you feel is right." And I took
14	contemplated loan or investment in HPV?	14	her advice.
15	MR. WAYMAN: Object as to form; assumes facts not	15	Q. Okay. When did Steve first approach you with regard to
16	in evidence. We haven't gotten into the fact that she	16	loaning or investing money in HPV?
17	contemplated a loan to HPV.	17	A. That would be April of 2011.
18	Q. Did you discuss with your mother any consideration or	18	Q. Are you able to pin it down at all, Ms. Schweickert? Are
19	possibility of loaning money or investing money in HPV prior	19	there any phone records or notations or anything that you
20	to the time that you did it?	20	have that would allow you to pin that down more exactly?
	A. Define "discuss."	21	A. Nothing in writing, I wouldn't say, no.
21		I	I remember for my mother's birthday we went to her
21	Q. Pardon?	22	Tremember for my mother's orthoday we went to her
	Q. Pardon?A. Define "discuss." I mean, was it a two-way discussion? I	22	house in Texas. And I spent a lot of time with Joyce and
22			•
22 23	A. Define "discuss." I mean, was it a two-way discussion? I	23	house in Texas. And I spent a lot of time with Joyce and

4 (Pages 13 to 16)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 6 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

1	17		19
	He'd been working on it diligently for, I don't know, six	1	would be entitled to 4 percent, but if I paid 200,000 I
2	months or more. And he approached me for the loan.	2	would be entitled to 8 percent.
3	I'm sorry. Can you ask the question again?	3	Q. Okay.
4	Q. Fair enough. What's your mother's birthday?	4	A. And I told him I needed time to think about it.
5	A. April 6th.	5	And there was a sense of urgency on his part, and I
6	Q. And I take it you got down to Woodland or out back to	6	felt a lot of pressure. He told me that Sandy Hoover wanted
7	Woodland, Texas sometime before the 6th?	7	to invest money, and that I should invest instead of Sandy
8	A. It was after, I believe.	8	because it would be better to keep the money in the family,
9	Q. After the 6th?	9	but that I needed to make a decision as soon as possible or
10	A. I believe it was the following week.	10	else I would miss out on this opportunity.
11	Q. And how long were you there in Woodland?	11	Q. Okay. What was your view of Steve at that time,
12	A. Jeez. Anywhere from four to six days.	12	Ms. Schweickert? Did you trust him?
13	Q. How soon after you arrived in Woodland did Steve Schweickert	13	A. That's a good question. Did I trust him? I trusted him
14	broach the topic of lending or investing in HPV with you?	14	with limits.
15	A. Right away. Now I'm recalling that he probably called me on	15	Q. With what?
16	the phone prior to Texas, but you know, I can't be sure,	16	A. I had limited trust in Steve.
17	honestly. I don't remember that as much as I remember	17	Q. Can you kind of define that for me? What do you mean by
18	talking to him in person. Is that okay?	18	that?
19	Q. Sure. Makes sense. So tell me about the conversations you	19	A. Well, I told him I would need more time to think about it,
20	had with Steve when you were back in Woodland, Texas about	20	and that if I was going to do it, I would need to speak with
21	investing or loaning money to HPV.	21	an attorney on the other end who would be facilitating this
22	A. Well, I'm not sure what you mean specifically. In terms of	22	whole process, who would be responsible for this whole
23	amounts?	23	process, who would answer, you know, to the shareholders.
24	Q. Just tell me what you remember about the conversation. In	24	Q. Why did you feel like the attorney would be the right one to
25	other words, how did he approach you? What was he	25	talk to?
1 2	proposing? Was he presenting to you reasons why this was a great investment? Was he trying to persuade you that this	1 2	A. Because I didn't feel Steve had adequate business acumen. He had
3	was something you might want to do for other reasons besides	3	Q. Was your limited trust of Steve primarily based upon his
4	investment?	4	limited business experience and acumen, or was it based upon
5	I just want to know what he said to you.	5	the fact that you didn't believe that he was honest?
6	A. Okay. My mother's real estate agent we had gotten to know	6	A. I think it was more the first thing.
7	fairly well. And I had emailed him saying that I was	7	Q. Okay. You didn't think he was a great businessman
8	interested in looking at income property in Texas and that I	8	necessarily?
9	had \$200,000 to invest. The stock market had crashed. I	9	A. No, he wasn't. He was out of work for 20 years, and he was
10	was trying to find another method to grow my money.	10	kind of like, you know, bragging about the good ol' days
11	Steve found out I was looking at property and said, "I	11	with Egghead software. And everybody had heard that story a
12	have this other option for you that's going to have a much	12	million times. And generally when people are successful,
13	better return, and you'll get to keep it in the family."	13	they don't go around bragging about it for 20 years. So you
14	And I liked the sound of that. And I liked being able	14	know, I had my doubts about his actual success.
15	to help out Mark Phillips and I liked being involved in	15	And he was also, you know, very happy to be in my
16	projects with Mark Phillips.	16	mom's company and spending plenty of money that was, you
17	Q. Okay.	17	know, hers. I didn't have a lot of respect for him as a
18	A. So Steve approached me about that for those reasons and gave	18	business person.
19	me a couple of options to choose from on how I would invest.	19	Q. Fair enough.
	He gave me two options.	2.0	A. But I believed in the concept of the company. Please don't
20	Q. Okay.	21	mistake that. That's very different. Just because Steve
20 21			
20 21 22	A. One would be that I invest if I invest \$100,000, that I	22	was involved wasn't going to stop me from seeing a good
20 21 22 23	would get paid back, it would be treated like a loan, but it	23	thing.
20 21 22			

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 7 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

1 you, at that time, had a you believed in the concept of 2 the company. Where did you get your understanding of what 3 the concept was? Was that from Steve, or were there other 4 sources? 4 Not necessarily because I wanted to be educated 5 A. It was mostly from Steve. 5 Q. Okay. What do you mean when you tell me that you believed 6 in the concept of the company? What was it that you thought 8 was a good thing? What was a good idea about it? 9 A. I know Mark Phillips knew what he was doing. I've seen the 10 amazing things he's created. He's a very talented 11 innovator. His vision is limitless. We've always been very 12 proud of him, and we've always believed in his ability. So 13 it wasn't about Steve. It was about Mark. It was about 14 wanting to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. 15 Q. Okay. 16 actually existed, and they would be willing to speak to me, and they would be willing to explain how the profit sharing was going to work. 10 and they would be willing to explain how the profit sharing was going to work. 10 Not necessarily because I wanted to be educated 100 percent about all the details. I'm not a business person. I'm not a lawyer. But I wanted to make sure that John Du Wors knew what he was talking about, that I could have confidence in him and that I could rely on him to make sure that everything was done correctly and that Steve wasn't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. 10 Okay. 11 Q. Okay. 12 A. And that I could, that I could trust. I could get some validation from an attorney, an actual live person on the other end, that I would feel a lot more comfortable in making a decision to invest.		21		23
the concept was? Was that from Steve, or were there other sorters? A. It was mostly from Steve. Q. Okay. What do you mean when you tell me that you believed in the concept of the company? What was it that you thought was a good thing? What was a good the about it? A. It most was fell might she what he was taking about, that I could get some the amazing things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many things he's created. He's a very talented more many the many the was a good idea about hire. Q. Okay. A. And that I could get some was the was tought the variety thing was done correctly and that Seve wasn't going to get in the vay of measuring up a good thing. Q. Okay. A. And that I could the trust. I could get some wasn't going to get in the vay of measuring up a good thing. Q. Okay. Mr. Phillips products – you knew Mr. Phillips had some passed without one premission, we are general understanding as to what was 20 contended as a basiness plan? How are we going to um was a general understanding as to how those patients were Mr. Phillips products – you knew Mr. Phillips had some passed was a construction of the many that the point of the	1		1	
the concept was? Was that from Sleve, or were there other sources? A. It was mostly from Sleve. O. Okay. What do you mean when you tell me that you believed in the concept of the company? What was a good does about it? A. It was mostly from Sleve. A. It know Mark Phillips knew what he was doing. I've seen the amazing fining? What was a good disea about it? A. It know Mark Phillips knew what he was doing. I've seen the amazing finings he's created. He's a very talended imnovator. His vision is limitless. We've always believed in his ability. So it wasn't about Sleve. It was about Mark. It was shout has halfly. So it wasn't about Sleve. It was about Mark. It was shout Mark. It was shout was the good of him, and we've always believed in his ability. So it wasn't about Sleve. It was about Mark. It was shout was sometiful to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know _getting to go wasn't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know _getting to go wasn't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know _getting to go wasn't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know _getting to go wasn't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know was contended to make a step was a good thing. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know was contended to make a step was a decision to mess. D. Day ou have a general understanding as to what was contended to make a step wasn't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. A. Well, paterns — first step on, you know was contended to the wasn't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. D. A. Well, paterns — first step on, you know wasn't going to get in him and that I could trust. I could get some validation from an attempt, and a trust going to decision to mess. D.				
A. It was mostly from Steve. Q. Okay. What du you mean when you tell me that you believed in the concept of the company? What was it that you thought was a good thing. What was it that you thought was a good thing. What was a good diea board it? A. I know Mark Phillips know what he was doing. I've seen the anazing things he's created. It's a very taiemed to law a shout Mark. It was about farm to a law shout farm to a				
5 A. It was mostly from Steve 6 Q. Okay. What do you mean when you tell me that you believed in the concept of the company? What was it that you thought was a good thing? What was a good idea about it? A. A. Know Mark Phillips show what he was stiken what he was stiken bout all the details. I'm not a business person. I'm not a lowyer. But I waited to make sure that 10 amazing things be's created. He's a very tolented 11 amazing things be's created. He's a very tolented 12 proud of him, and we've always believed in its abrilly. So 13 it wasn't about Steve. It was about Mark. It was about 14 wanting to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. 15 Q. Okay. 16 A. I le was actually just the first slep on, you know getting 17 to spake with Du Wors. 18 Q. Thank you. I think I understand your comments of 18 Mr. Phillips. 20 Did you have a general understanding as to what was 21 contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn 22 Mr. Phillips froducts you knew Mr. Phillips had some 23 patents? 24 A. Ob-huh. 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 26 a without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 27 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a 28 very simple concept. I never had a question about how that 29 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawauits, correct? 20 A. Well, I patents bree's a reason why we have postents, so 21 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 29 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawauits, correct? 20 A. Well, Total Phillips and the details. Pin not a business plan? How are we going to the 20 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawauits, correct? 21 A. Ves. 22 A. No. Okay. Fair it mough a business to a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that 29 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawauits, correct? 20 A. Well, I show the very purpose at that point in time, a least, was to 21 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawauits, correct? 22 A. Well, I show they conversation sup to understood t		•		
6 Q. Okay. What do you mean when you tell me that you believed in the concept of the company? What was it that you thought was a good the about it?				•
in the concept of the company? What was it that you thought was a good thing? What was a good idea abour it? A. Ik know Mark Phillips he's created. He's a very talented immovator. His vision is limitless. We've always been very in the wasting to he a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. Do, Okay. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting to space with Daw Wors. Do, Okay. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting to space with Daw Wors. Do, Okay. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting to space with Daw Wors. Do, Okay.		-		<u>^</u>
A Likanow Mark Phillips knew what he was doing. I've seen the amounts of the amounts of this product in the was doing. I've seen the amounts of this product in the was doing. I've seen the amounts of this product in the was doing. I've seen the amounts of this product in the was of the was done where a general understanding as to what was patents? A Real Phillips in the first step on, you know getting to speak with Du Wors. O Chay. A He was actually just the first step on, you know getting to speak with Du Wors. O Thank you. I think I understand your comments of the primary purpose a business plan? How are we going to urn. D dy you have a general understanding as to what was going to be treeted on turned into a cash stream? A Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so that we can protect our ideas. And if prople use our ideas were fairly clear on when you talked even to save, and the time that you fink it was December it was New Year's Eve, you know. A Well, Lokay, Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations our anderstood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to so successful fruition. The Was accustify was it that you wanted to talk to the automary about? Was the automary and the was a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be how conversations your anderstood that the automary about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the automary? A Well, first that you wanted to talk to the automary about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the automary? A Yes. A Well, I knew Steve wasn't an automary? A Well, I knew Steve wasn't an automary? I know bourds are real attomary, and a competant				•
9 A. Iknow Mark Phillips knew what he was doing. I've seen the amazing things he's created. He's a very talemted 10 innovator. His vision is limitless. Weve always believed in his ability. So 12 it wasn't about Seve. It was about Mark. It was about 14 wasning to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. 14 wasning to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. 15 Q. Okay. 15 Okay. 16 A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting 17 to speak with Du Wors. 17 to speak with Du Wors. 18 O. Thank you. I think I understanding as to what was 20 Did you have a general understanding as to what was 21 contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn 24 A. Uh-hub. 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 25 Q. When was your understanding as to how those patents were 25 Uhat. We can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas with our or premission, we have the right to suc them. 26 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so 16 very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. 19 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your 19 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawasitis, correct? 19 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawasitis, correct? 10 A. Well, larget and property? When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing				
amazing things he's created. He's a very talented 10 wann't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. 11 innovator. His vision is limitless. We've always believed a livay so he'ved always believed a livay so he'ved a ways believed in his ability. So it wasn't sound film, and we've always believed in his ability. So it wasn't sound film, and we've always believed in his ability. So it wasn't sound film, and we've always believed in his ability. So it wasn't sound film, and we've always believed wasn't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. O. O. O. O. O. O. A. And that I could, that I could get a lot more comfortable in wasn't going to get in the way of messing up a good thing. O. O. O. O. O. O. A. And that I could, that I could get a lot more comfortable in washing a decision to invest. 12 O.		A. I know Mark Phillips knew what he was doing. I've seen the		-
11 innovator. His vision is limitless. We've always been very proud of him, and we've always believed in his ability. So 13 it want aboud Steve. It was about Mark. It was about 14 wanting to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. 14 wanting to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. 15 Q. Okay. 15 deep wanting to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. 16 A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting 17 to speak with Du Wors. 17 Thank you. I think I understand your comments of 18 Mr. Phillips and some 20 Did you have a general understanding as to what was 21 contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn 22 Mr. Phillips and some 23 patents? 24 A. Ub-huh. 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 24 going to be monetized or turned into a cash stream? 25 A. Well, patents - there's a reason why we have patents, so 26 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 26 Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. 26 Right, Chay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 5 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 20 course of those conversations you understood that the 21 pursue patent infiringement enforcement lawasits, correct? 26 A. Well, patents in firingement enforcement lawasits, correct? 27 A. No. Id not I was unaware of all the stuff that was 28 going down. 28 What cacetly was it that you understood that the 29 to water 40 pursue patent infiringement enforcement lawasits, correct? 27 A. Well, Ease Steve was at that you understood that the 29 to water 40 pursue patent infiringement enforcement lawasits, correct? 29 A. Well, Ease Steve was at that you wanted to talk to the 29 to water 40 pursue patent infiringement enforcement lawasits, correct? 29 A. Well, Ease Steve was at that you wanted to talk to the 29 to water 40 pursue patent infiringement enforcement lawasits, correct? 20 A. No. Id not I was unaware of all the stuff that was 29 going down. 20 pursue patent infiringement enforcement lawas		amazing things he's created. He's a very talented		· · ·
12 proud of him, and we've always believed in his ability. So 13 it wasn't about Steve. It was about Mark. It was about 14 wanting to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst. 15 Q. Okay. 16 A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting 17 to speak with Du Wors. 18 Q. Thank you. I think I understand your comments of 19 Mr. Phillips. 20 Did you have a general understanding as to what was 21 contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn 22 Mr. Phillips are founded by the state of the stat	11	innovator. His vision is limitless. We've always been very	11	
validation from an attorney, an actual live person on the other end, that I would feel a lot more comfortable in making a decision to invest. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting to speak with Du Wors. Di Q. Thank you. I think I understand your comments of 18 Phillips as of that time? Had you had any conversation with Mark Phillips. 20 Did you have a general understanding as to what was 20 contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn 22 more patents? Mr. Phillips forducts you knew Mr. Phillips had some 23 patents? Q. What was your understanding as to what was 24 A. U.b-huh 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 26 going to be monetized or turned into a cash stream? A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so 3 that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas 4 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 5 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a vorked. 8 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 6 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 6 course of those conversations you understood that the 6 puray purpose at that point in time, at least, was to 11 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 12 A. Well. Patent assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business 16 to successful funition. 19 your mind to direct to the attorney? 14 Q. All right. And I appreciate your carlier answers about your 19 your mind to direct to the attorney? 14 Q. A. Well, I knew Steve wash an attorney. I know boards are 19 required to have a torney 3 days and 19 your mind to direct to the attorney? 24 A. Well, I knew Steve wash an attorney at that 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wan				· ·
other end, that I would feel a lot more comfortable in making a decision to invest. A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting to speak with Du Wors. B. Q. Thank you. I think I understand your comments of the priling of the priling of the priling products. Mr. Phillips. Did you have a general understanding as to what was contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn the priling products - you knew Mr. Phillips had some patents? A. Uh-huh. Did you have a general understanding as to what was contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn the priling products - you knew Mr. Phillips had some patents? A. Uh-huh. Did you have a general understanding as to how those patents were the priling products - you knew Mr. Phillips had some patents? A. Uh-huh. Did you have a general understanding as to how those patents were the priling products - you knew Mr. Phillips had some patents? A. Uh-huh. Did you have a general understanding as to how those patents were the priling products - you knew Mr. Phillips as of that time? Had you had any conversation either by way of email, letters, telephone calls, face-to-face conversations, with him in the preceding six months? A. No. Q. When was the last time prior to that that you'd had any direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? A. No. Did you have any conversation of any sort with Mark Phillips? A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips and his middle pril and the pril to such the pril to such term. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all were gening to when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversation of any substance at all primar			13	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
16 A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting 17 to speak with Du Wors. 18 Q. Thank you. I think I understand your comments of 19 Mr. Phillips. 20 Did you have a general understanding as to what was 21 contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn 22 Mr. Phillips products – you knew Mr. Phillips had some 23 patents? 24 A. Uh-huh. 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 26 Very simple concert or turned into a cash stream? 27 A. Well, patents – there's a reason why we have patents, so 28 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 29 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. 20 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweckert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. 20 When did you bare a going to be in an enterprise that involved Mark Phillips and that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations you understood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to successful fruition. 30 A. Yes. 31 A. Yes. 32 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweckert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. 33 A. Yes. 34 Q. All light. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweckert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. 34 What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? 35 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney; at that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? 36 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney; at that. 37 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney; at that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? 38 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney; at that. 39 Going down. 40 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney; at that. 41 A. I think i	14	wanting to be a part of that. Steve was just a catalyst.	14	*
time that you had had any direct communication with Mark No. Think I understand your comments of Mr. Phillips. Did you have a general understanding as to what was contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn Mr. Phillips' products — you knew Mr. Phillips had some A. Un-huh. O. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents, so D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents, so D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was your understanding as to how those patents were D. What was the last time? Had you had any onverseations, with him in the preceding six months? A. No. D. What was the last time prior to that that you'd had any direct communication of any sort with Mark who. D. Wear's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. D. O. Save. D. O. Save. D. O. Save. D. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. D. Save. D. What did not. I was unnware of all the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. D. Save. D. When did you first become aware that your mother and Stew were getting involved in an enterprise that	15	Q. Okay.	15	
time that you had had any direct communication with Mark Phillips and this intellectual property. When did you from the fall of 2010 sources of those conversations you understanding as to what was conversation either by way of email, letters, telephone calls, face-to-face conversations, with him in the preceding six months? A. No. 22 Mr. Phillips' products – you knew Mr. Phillips had some patents? 23 patents? 24 A. Uh-huh. 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 26 What was your understanding as to how those patents were 27 A. Well, patents – there's a reason why we have patents, so that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 26 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. 28 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations you understood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 30 A. Yes. 40 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweickers's ability to bring business to successful fruition. 41 What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? 41 A. Uh-huh. 42 A. No. 42 A. No. 43 A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? 44 A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? 45 A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark we are least time Prior to that that you'd had any direct confluence with Section face-to-face conversations, with him in the preceding six months? 44 A. Well, fine that you for the work and any offect of face-to-face conversations, with him in the preceding six months? 45 A. No. 46 A. Direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? 47 A. Direct communication of the th		A. He was actually just the first step on, you know getting		Q. Again, I'm going back to April of 2011. What was the last
18 Q. Thank you. I think I understand your comments of 19 Mr. Phillips. 20 Did you have a general understanding as to what was 21 contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn 22 Mr. Phillips' products you knew Mr. Phillips had some 23 patents? 24 A. Uh-huh. 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 26 When was the last time prior to that that you'd had any 27 direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips' 28 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so 29 that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas 30 that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas 40 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 51 That's very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. 52 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 53 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 54 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweicker's ability to bring business to successful fruition. 54 What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? 55 A. Well, Isnew Steve wasn1 an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real birm, it needed to have a real attorney, and to replace that point in dire, at least, was to required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real birm, it needed to have a real attorney, and to read that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? 56 A. Well, Isnew Steve wasn1 an attorney at that. 57 A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, in didment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				
Did you have a general understanding as to what was contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn Mr. Phillips' products you knew Mr. Phillips had some patents? Mr. Phillips' products you knew Mr. Phillips had some patents? A. Uh-huh. O. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 22 A. No. 23 Q. When was the last time prior to that that you'd had any direct communication? The last time I had seen him my direct communication? The last time I had seen him my 24 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas without our permission, we have the right to sue them. That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. Yes. Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your sassessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a g		Q. Thank you. I think I understand your comments of		
contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn Mr. Phillips' products you knew Mr. Phillips had some patients? A. Uh-luh. C. Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 22	19	Mr. Phillips.	19	either by way of email, letters, telephone calls,
22 Mr. Phillips' products you knew Mr. Phillips had some patents? 23 Q. When was the last time prior to that that you'd had any direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips? 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 26 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas without our permission, we have the right to sue them. That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. Yes. A. Yes. Yes. Compared to the automeys for a reason. And if this was going down. Year's Eve, becember of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. I was busy with mothering. Q. Okay. Sure. A. But I had a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. Q. Sure. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. Q. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steva were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark Phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first become aware of that? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him.	20	Did you have a general understanding as to what was	20	face-to-face conversations, with him in the preceding six
23 patents? 24 A. Uh-huh. 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 26 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 27 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so 28 that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas 29 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 20 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a 20 very simple concept. I never had a question about how that 21 worked. 22 Q. Sught. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 23 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 24 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 25 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. I was 26 become a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that 27 worked. 28 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 29 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 20 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. Sure. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? 29 A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was 20 going down. 20 When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark 21 prour mind to direct to the attorney? 22 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are 23 required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was 24 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 25 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 26 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 27 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 28 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 29 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 20 cover for the attorney at that. 21 G. When did you become aware of it? 22 A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very u	21	contemplated as a business plan? How are we going to turn	21	months?
A. Uh-huh. 25 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 2 Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were 2 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so 3 that we can protect our ideas. And if this was 4 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 5 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a 6 very simple concept. I never had a question about how that 7 worked. 8 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 9 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 10 course of those conversations you understood that the 11 primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to 12 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your 15 assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business 16 to successful fruition. 17 What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the 18 attorney about? What were the questions that you had in 19 your mind to direct to the attorney? 20 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are 21 required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was 22 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 23 real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 25 Mate vacenty was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was	22	Mr. Phillips' products you knew Mr. Phillips had some	22	A. No.
22 2 24 24 going to be monetized or turned into a cash stream? 2 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so 3 that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas 4 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 5 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a 6 very simple concept. I never had a question about how that 7 worked. 8 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 9 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 10 course of those conversations you understood that the 11 primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to 12 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your 15 assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business 16 to successful fruition. 17 What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the 18 attorney about? What were the questions that you had in 19 your mind to direct to the attorney? 20 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are 21 required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was 22 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 23 real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 25 A. Well, I start time I had seen him my 26 A. Well, Istart time I had seen him my 27 daughter was two. I think it was December it was New 28 Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. 29 C. Okay. 3 daughter was two. I think it was December it was New 29 Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. 3 daughtering. 4 Q. Okay. 5 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. I was busy with mothering. 9 Q. Sure. 8 A. But I had a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. 9 Q. Sure. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. 14 Q. Wh	23	patents?	23	Q. When was the last time prior to that that you'd had any
22 2 24 1 going to be monetized or turned into a cash stream? 2 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so 3 that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas 4 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 5 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a 6 very simple concept. I never had a question about how that 7 worked. 8 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 9 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 10 course of those conversations you understood that the 11 primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to 12 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your 15 assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business 16 to successful fruition. 17 What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the 18 attorney about? What were the questions that you had in 19 your mind to direct to the attorney? 20 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are 21 required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was 22 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 23 real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 25 daughter was two. I think it was December it was New Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. 26 daughter was two. I think it was December it was New Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. 27 daughtering. 28 daughtering. 29 Cokay. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. 4 Q. Okay. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you whow. 5 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you who and the wind. 6 know. 7 Q. Sure. 8 A. But I had a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. 9 Q. Sure. 10 Q. Sure. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? A. No, I did not	24	A. Uh-huh.	24	direct communication of any sort with Mark Phillips?
1 going to be monetized or turned into a cash stream? 2 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so 3 that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas 4 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 5 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a 6 very simple concept. I never had a question about how that 7 worked. 8 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 9 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 10 course of those conversations you understood that the 11 primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to 12 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your 15 assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business 16 to successful fruition. 17 What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the 18 attorney about? What were the questions that you had in 19 your mind to direct to the attorney? 20 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are 21 required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was 22 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 23 real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 25 daughter was two. I think it was becember - it was New 26 Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. 27 Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. 3 gathering. 4 Q. Okay. 5 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. 6 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, pou know. 7 Q. Sure. 9 Q. Sure. 9 busy with mothering. 10 Q. Sure. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? 12 A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. 14 Q. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark Phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first	25	Q. What was your understanding as to how those patents were	25	A. Direct communication? The last time I had seen him my
1 going to be monetized or turned into a cash stream? 2 A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so 3 that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas 4 without our permission, we have the right to sue them. 5 That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a 6 very simple concept. I never had a question about how that 7 worked. 8 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 9 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 10 course of those conversations you understood that the 11 primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to 12 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your 15 assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business 16 to successful fruition. 17 What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the 18 attorney about? What were the questions that you had in 19 your mind to direct to the attorney? 20 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are 21 required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was 22 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 23 real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 25 daughter was two. I think it was becember of 2008, I think. He came to a family 26 gathering. 27 Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family 28 gathering. 28 Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family 29 daughtering. 29 Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family 20 Okay. 5 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you 20 Nay. 6 Q. Okay. 7 Q. Sure. 8 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you 20 Okay. 6 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you 20 Nay. 7 Q. Sure. 20 Okay. 8 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you 20 Nay. 8 A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you 20 Nay. 9 Q. Sure. 20 Okay. 8 A. But there were a lot		0.0		0.4
A. Well, patents there's a reason why we have patents, so that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas without our permission, we have the right to sue them. That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. Regist. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations you understood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. Yes. Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 23 real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. Year's Eve, December of 2008, I think. He came to a family gathering. Q. Okay. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. Q. Sure. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. Q. Sure. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But thad a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. Q. Sure. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But thad a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. Q. Sure. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? A. No, I did				
that we can protect our ideas. And if people use our ideas without our permission, we have the right to sue them. That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations you understood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. Yes. Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 3 gathering. Q. Okay. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But thad a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. A. But thad a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. A. But thad a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. A. But thad a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy wi				-
without our permission, we have the right to sue them. That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations you understood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. Yes. Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your sassessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have a tronge and a competent attorney at that. And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 4 Q. Okay. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you know. A. But there were a lot of people there. New Year's Eve, you whow.				•
That's very simple. The whole patent control thing is a very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. Reght. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations you understood that the pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. But I had a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. Q. Sure. A. But I had a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. Q. Sure. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. Q. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first become aware of that? What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have a troneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				
very simple concept. I never had a question about how that worked. Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations you understood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. Yes. Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your sassessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a required to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him know. Q. Sure. A. But I had a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. Q. Sure. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. Q. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark become aware of that? A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. Q. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				
worked. Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations you understood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. Yes. Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have a trail that the stuff that was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. A. Well, I was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		* * *
8 Q. Right. Okay. Fair enough. And that was something you were 9 fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the 10 course of those conversations you understood that the 11 primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to 12 pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your 15 assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business 16 to successful fruition. 17 What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the 18 attorney about? What were the questions that you had in 19 your mind to direct to the attorney? 20 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are 21 required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was 22 going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 23 real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. 24 A. But I had a two-year-old at the time, so you know, I was busy with mothering. 9 busy with mothering. 10 Q. Sure. Did you have any conversation of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? 12 A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. 14 Q. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark become aware of that? 18 A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. 20 How did you become aware of it? 21 A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. 22 Q. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark hat involved in an enterprise that involved Mark hat involved Mark hat involved involved in an enterprise that involved Mark hat involved involved in an enterprise that involved Mark hat involved inv				
fairly clear on when you talked even to Steve? In the course of those conversations you understood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. Yes. A. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your sassessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him your going to be described and the stuff that the surf that the sum of any substance at all with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. D. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark Phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first become aware of that? A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. D. How did you become aware of it? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are Q. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				
course of those conversations you understood that the primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. Yes. Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going down. Q. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark Phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first become aware of that? A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. Q. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him A. Well, very surprised, feeling like it was				
primary purpose at that point in time, at least, was to pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. Yes. O. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going down. Phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first become aware of that? A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. Q. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him a with Mark on that occasion, if you recall? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. 14 Q. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark Phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first become aware of that? A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. Q. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was		•		-
pursue patent infringement enforcement lawsuits, correct? A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. Yes. Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was going down. A. No, I did not. I was unaware of all the stuff that was unaware of all		-		
A. Yes. Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				· •
Q. All right. And I appreciate your earlier answers about your assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him Q. When did you first become aware that your mother and Steve were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark Phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first become aware of that? A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. Q. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				
assessment of Steve Schweickert's ability to bring business to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a and I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him were getting involved in an enterprise that involved Mark Phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first become aware of that? A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. Q. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				
to successful fruition. What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 16 Phillips and his intellectual property? When did you first become aware of that? A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. Q. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was		* * *		
What exactly was it that you wanted to talk to the attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a areal attorney, and a competent attorney at that. A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. D. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. D. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was		, ,		•
attorney about? What were the questions that you had in your mind to direct to the attorney? A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him A. I think it was in the fall of 2010 sometime. Q. How did you become aware of it? A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				
your mind to direct to the attorney? 20 A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 20 A. Through Steve. 21 Q. What did he tell you? 22 A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal 23 conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 25 was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was		•		
A. Well, I knew Steve wasn't an attorney. I know boards are required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him A. Through Steve. Q. What did he tell you? A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was		*		
required to have attorneys for a reason. And if this was going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 23 real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. 24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 25 Q. What did he tell you? 26 A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal 27 conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody 28 was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				· ·
going to be treated like a real thing, it needed to have a 22 A. Well, first there was the drama around Mark's criminal conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 24 was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was		•		-
real attorney, and a competent attorney at that. 23 conviction, or you know, indictment at the time. Everybody And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 24 was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was		•		•
24 And I wanted to vibe him out. I wanted to meet him 24 was very upset, very surprised, feeling like it was				
		*		
25 Tompreter, and the manual to prove min many may				
				r y protect min m any way

6 (Pages 21 to 24)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 8 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

1 we could. You know, that's what families do. So we started 2 utilizing about that. 2 utilizing about that. 3 And then Steve and Mark met a few times with some other mutual friends, Mark's mutual friends. They'e all from the same school. 5 Q. Is Rudkin one of those? 6 Q. Is Rudkin one of those? 7 A. Yos. 8 Q. How about Kenn Gordon? Is he one of them? 9 A. I Iden't believe Kenn Gordon went in that school. 10 Q. How about Long Lower? 11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. The pretty stare. 12 Q. Olazy, And your brother left? 13 A. Uth-lub. But he warn't involved in any of those discussions. 14 Steve and Jeff didn't get along. 15 Q. Olazy, What does Jeff 20? 16 A. I den't know. 17 Q. Olazy. 18 A. The last Hoend to paints and he has cats and he rides a monopele and he likes proker. 29 Q. I that sounds like a good life. 20 Q. Let me jump aboud and TII come back to dist time frame again. 29 It has been supported and the lites proker. 20 Q. I but sounds like a good life. 21 A. A honest guy? 24 A. An honest guy? 25 given the travails between him and your men and the shakeant pointing to left the truth? 26 A. What we? 27 Q. Is be going to left the truth? 28 A. Des has pring to left the truth? 39 A. Des surry. 30 Q. Do you think he consistently hos hold the truth heroughout again, in this mess? 30 Q. Do you think he consistently has hold the truth heroughout again in this mess? 31 A. Des and the doesn't word and move and the shakeant left in the has enough support and enough advice in his like and he doesn't word arm your more model and be was hiding to the lite truth? 31 A. Pan surry? 32 Q. Do you think he consistently has hold the truth heroughout again, in this mess? 33 A. Pan surry? 34 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 35 A. District affire. Like I said, he made a lampled weave— 36 O. Do you think he consistently had he made a lampled weave— 37 or web, no. 38 A. District affire. Like I said, he made a lampled weave— 38 A. District affire. Like I said, he made a lampled weave— 39 A. District and the consiste		25		27
And then Steve and Mark meta few times with some of ther mutual friends, Mark's mutual friends. They're all on on a around the 22nd. I thought it was on a Friday, around on on a round the 22nd. I thought it was on a Friday, around on on. O Lis Rudkin one of choose? A Ves. O How about Cann Gordon? Is he one of them? A I dun't helieve Kenn Gordon went to that school. O How about Deng Lower? A I dun't helieve Kenn Gordon went to that school. O O How about Deng Lower? A I dun't helieve Kenn Gordon went to that school. O O How about Deng Lower? A I dun't helieve Kenn Gordon went to that school. O O How about List Doug Lower went to that school. I'm pretty sure. O O Ay And your bethet Aff? A Ul-halt. But be wan't involved in any of those discussions. Steve and Jeff didn't get along. A The last I found be paints and he has cats and he rides a motorcycle and he likes poker. O O That sounds like a good life. A The last Honort be paints and he has cats and he rides a motorcycle and he likes poker. O That sounds like a good life. A I have you subsequently learned things about Steve. O The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in Mathiw? A I have you subsequently learned things about Steve. O The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in Mathiw? A I have you subsequently learned things about Steve. O The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in Mathiw? A I have you subsequently learned things about Steve. O The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in Mathiw? A I have you subsequently learned things about Steve. O The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in Mathiw? A I have you subsequently learned things about Steve. O The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in Mathiw? A I have you absequently learned things about Steve. O The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in Mathiw. A I have you absequently learned things about Steve. O The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in the	1	we could. You know, that's what families do. So we started	1	any sort with John Du Wors?
other mutual friends, Mark's mutual friends. They're all from the same school. Q. Is Radikin one of those? A. Yes. Q. How about Kenn Gordon? Is he one of them? A. I don't believe Kenn Gordon vent to that school. Q. How about Kenn Gordon? Is he one of them? A. I don't believe Kenn Gordon went to that school. Q. How about Duag Lower? A. I don't believe Kenn Gordon went to that school. In pretty sure. L. Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff? A. I think Boug Lower went to that school. In pretty sure. L. Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff? A. I think Boug Lower went to that school. In pretty sure. L. Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff? A. I be but he want't involved in any of those discussions. L. Sever and Jeff didn't get along. L. Okay. What does Jeff do? A. I don't know. L. Okay. What does Jeff do? A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a mortovycle and he likes poker L. Okay. What does Jeff do? A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a mortovycle and he likes poker L. Okay. What does Jeff do? A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a mortovycle and he likes poker L. Okay. And your subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your morn and the shakeout L. Despending the Lither turb. A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. A. Designate to the truth hroughout getting into this mess? A. Designate to the truth hroughout getting into this mess? A. Designate to the truth hroughout getting into this mess? A. Designate to the land major drinking problem and be was hiding has little irfaffir. Like I said, he made a langled weave— or web, so. A. Designate to the consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? A. Designate to the land major drinking problem and he was hidned has been decisary want and monory drinking problem and he was hidned has been doesn't want any more trouble and the wants to seve and John Du Wors were in t	2	talking about that.	2	A. That was the only conversation. In April, I believe it was
5 from the same school. 6 Q. Is Rudkin one of those? 7 A. Yes. 8 Q. How about Kenn Gordon went to that school. 10 Q. How about Doug Lower? 11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. 10 Q. How about Doug Lower? 11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. I'm pretty sure. 11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. I'm pretty sure. 12 Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff? 13 A. Uh-hah. But he wasn't involved in any of those discussions. 14 Seve and Jeff didn't get dong. 15 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 16 A. I don't know. 16 A. The last I heart he paints and he has cuts and he rides a motocycle and he like poker. 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. The last I heart he paints and he has cuts and he rides a motocycle and he like poker. 29 Q. That sounds like a good life. 20 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 20 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 23 an honest guy? 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve. 25 there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's an honest guy? 3 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 4 A. Is be going to tell we truth? 5 Q. Is be going to tell we truth? 6 Q. Is be going to tell we truth? 7 Q. Is be going to tell we truth? 8 Limit a frain. Like I said, he made a tangled weave—or work, so. 8 Q. De you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 9 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that, I do believe he's going to set the record straight. I believe that, I do believe a set the record straight. I believe that, I do believe he's going to set the record straight. I believe that, I do believe a set the record straight. I believe that is a local and you answer the phone. And I assum	3	And then Steve and Mark met a few times with some	3	on or around the 22nd. I thought it was on a Friday, around
6 Q. Is Rudkin one of those? 7 A. Yes. 9 A. How about Kenn Gordon? Is he one of them? 9 A. I don't believe Kenn Gordon went to that school. 10 Q. How about Doug Lower? 11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. I'm pretty sure. 12 Q. Okay. And war brother Jeff? 13 A. Uh-huh. But he wasard involved in any of those discussions. 14 Seeve and Left didn't get along. 15 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 16 A. I don't know. 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. The last I heart he paints and he has cuts and he rides a motorrcycle and he likes poker. 29 Q. That sounds like a good life. 20 Q. I can be jump abead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 Life and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell ne roday that you think he's a now man pow? 4 A. A honest gury? 5 Q. Is be going to tell the truth? 5 A. A honest gury? 6 Q. Is be going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is be going to tell we truth? 7 Q. Is be going to tell the truth? 8 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his hill first affar. Like I said, he made a tangled weaverowere, or web, so. 19 Q. Do you think he's a new man pow? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and newagh advice in his life and the doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 4 A beat was just shortly before I made the wire truth and was little way be address them? 10 A. I was in California them? 2 O. Okay. But shade a true of those discussions. 2 D. Were you back shome in California them? 2 O. Okay. Indishere all you of divoue call Steve? How was the ground call seasons of the line between those all between you know and I so he could introduce us. The call came in to the landine at your mother's house in	4	other mutual friends, Mark's mutual friends. They're all	4	noon.
7 A. Yes. 8 Q. How about Kenn Gordon Y Is he one of them? 9 A. I don't believe Kenn Gordon went to that school. 10 Q. How about Doug Lower? 11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. Pm protty sure. 12 Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff? 13 A. Uh-hub. But he wast'i involved in any of those discussions. 15 Seve and Jeff Iddirl get Island. 16 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 16 A. I don't have Jeff do? 16 A. I don't have Jeff do? 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. The last I heard he paints and he has eats and he rides a motorcycle and he likes poker. 19 motorcycle and he likes poker. 20 Q. That sounds like a good life. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout griven the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout getting into this mess? 24 there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's an honest guty? 24 A. An homest guty? 35 A. In segring to tell the truth. 36 A. What? 37 Q. Do you think he's new man now? 38 A. In segring to tell the truth? 39 A. In segring to tell the mith? 40 A. What? 41 A. Steve and John Down were an him effice, they were a thin office, the well and you answer the sum of the town of	5	from the same school.	5	Q. Friday around noon. You think April 22nd sounds about right
8 Q. How about Kenn Gordon? Is he one of them? 9 A. I don't believe Kenn Gordon went to that school. 10 Q. How about Doug Lower? 11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. 11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. Impretty sure. 12 Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff? 13 A. Uh-huh. But he wast'i nivolved in any of those discussions. 14 Steve and Jeff didn't get along. 15 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 16 A. I don't know. 17 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 18 A. The last I heard he paints and he has eats and he rides a motorcycle and he likes poker. 29 Q. Tha sounds like a good life. 20 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 20 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame gagsin. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 22 given the travails between him and your mom and the shalkcout. 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve. 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shalkcout. 26 there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's a not nonest gary? 3 A. No. 3 A. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 3 A. I mason? 4 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his liferia faffar. Like I said, he made a tangled weave— 3 or oweb, so. 4 D. Steve introduced him as being on the line with bim? 5 A. Do, so think he's a new man now? 5 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I flink that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want wary more roothed and he wans to get that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good and an additional and the wans to set the record straight. Thelieve that, I do believe to set the record straight. Thelieve that, I do believe to set the record straight. Thelieve that, I do believe to set the record straight. Thelieve that, I do believe to set the record straight. Thelieve that, I do believe	6	Q. Is Rudkin one of those?	6	to you?
9 A. I don't believe Kenn Gordon went to that school. 10 Q. How about Doug Lower? 11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. The pretty sure. 12 Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff? 13 A. Uh-huh. But he wasn't involved in any of those discussions. 14 Steve and Jeff dufit get along. 15 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 16 A. I don't know. 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a motorcycle and he likes poker. 20 Q. That sounds like a good life. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. I tem jump shead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakecout 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakecout 26 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 27 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 28 A. A. Is he going to tell the truth? 29 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 30 A. I'm sorry? 31 A. I'm sorry? 32 A. I'm sorry? 33 A. I'm sorry? 34 A. I she se consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 35 A. I'm sorry? 36 A. I'm sorry? 37 A. I'm sorry? 38 A. I'm sorry? 39 A. I'm sorry? 40 Q. Has he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 41 Q. Du you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 42 Q. Has he consistently told the truth here and a he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe at the record straight. I believe that. I do believe at the record straight. I believe that. I do believe at that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good at that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good at that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good at that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good at the trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good at the trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good at the trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good at the trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good at the trust him in that manner. I think he's got a	7	A. Yes.	7	A. I think so. It was just shortly before I made the wire
1.0 Q. How about Doug Lower? 1.1 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. I'm pretty sure. 1.2 Q. Okay. And your brother fet?? 1.3 A. Uh-huh. But he wasn't involved in any of those discussions. 1.4 Seeve and Jeff didn't get along. 1.5 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 1.6 A. I don't know. 1.7 Q. Okay. 1.8 A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a motorcycle and he likes poker. 1.9 motorcycle and he likes poker. 1.0 Q. That sounds like a good life. 1.1 A. I hope so. 1.2 Q. Okay. But seeve and Jeff didn't get along. 1.2 Q. I had sounds like a good life. 1.2 Q. I had sounds like a good life. 1.3 A. I hope so. 1.4 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout popular opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's an honest guy? 1.5 A. Roh had? 1.6 A. Begoing to tell the truth? 1.6 A. What? 1.7 Q. Is be going to tell the truth? 1.8 A. The sorry? 1.9 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 1.0 Doyou think he consistently has told the truth himself into a big of mess. 1.1 Q. Doyou think he's a new man now? 1.2 getting into this mess? 1.3 A. I mus in California, but I was at my mother's home in Malibu. Main the manner. I think he's got a good life. 1.1 Malibu. What does all your old you call Steve? How was the connection made? 1.2 A. Ush-tuh. 1.3 Malibu. What was to the landline at your mother's house in the connection made? 1.4 A. Ush-tuh. 1.5 Q. Doyau shaw he as pould he is a sand he rides a landline. 1.6 I landline. 1.7 Q. The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in the connection made? 1.1 A. Ush-tuh. 1.2 Q. A. Ush-tuh. 1.3 Malibu. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 1.4 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 2.5 Q. And what were you told as to who was on the other end of the line besides you? 1.1 A. Ves. 1.2 Q. You didn't know Du Wors' voice? 1.2 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 2.3 A. No. 3. A. Pres. 3. A. Yes. 3. A. Yes. 4. Yes. 4. Yes. 4. Yes. 5. Q. You need to say yes — 7. A. Yes.	8	Q. How about Kenn Gordon? Is he one of them?	8	transfer.
11 A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. Pm pretty sure. 12 Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff? 13 A. Uh-huh. But he warst involved in any of those discussions. 14 Steve and Jeff didn't get along. 15 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 16 A. I don't know. 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a motorcycle and he likes poker. 20 Q. That sounds like a good life. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's a na honest guy? 26 A. A. Ah nonest guy? 37 A. A. Bo honest guy? 48 A. Ah honest guy? 49 A. Ah honest guy? 40 A. Be going to tell the truth? 40 A. Be going to tell the truth? 41 A. I m sorry? 41 Q. Doyou think he consistently has told the truth how because he got himself into a big of mess. 41 Q. Doyou think he consistently has told the truth how because he got himself into a big of mess. 41 A. I m sorry? 42 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe set that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a prefet person. 41 Balbar. 42 A. Hors that he has a remain anner. I dink he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a prefet person.	9	A. I don't believe Kenn Gordon went to that school.	9	Q. Were you back home in California then?
12 Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff? 13 A. Uh-huh. But he wasn't involved in any of those discussions. 14 Seve and Jeff didn't get along. 15 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 15 A. Seve arranged for the phone call between, you know, Du Wors and I so he could introduce us. The call came in to the landline. 16 Inadline. 17 Q. Okay. 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. The last I hearth he paints and he has cats and he rides a motorcycle and he likes poker. 19 A. Uh-huh. 20 Q. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 21 A. Just me. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 23 Init and the power opinion of him? Would you tell the given he travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 Q. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 27 A. Just me. 28 A. Was were you told as to who was on the other end of the line? 28 Init and the power in the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 Q. Okay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously. 28 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 4 Q. Steve introduced him as being on the line with him? 4 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 5 A. What? 6 Q. You didn't know Du Wors' voice? 3 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 10 D. you think he's one whee ause he got himself into a big of the first of the power in the same room physically, or or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's anew man now? 19 A. Idon't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 22 A. Was the introduced him in that manner. I think he's got a good 23 Merchant of the landline. 19 A. Yes. 20 Okay. And what were you told as to who was on the other end of the line besides you? 28 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 19 A. Yes. 20	10	Q. How about Doug Lower?	10	A. I was in California, but I was at my mother's home in
the connection made? A. Uh-huh. But he wasn't involved in any of those discussions. A. Okay. What does Jeff do? A. I don't know. 16	11	A. I think Doug Lower went to that school. I'm pretty sure.	11	Malibu. We had been staying there, so.
14 Steve and Jeff didn't get along. 15 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 16 A. I don't know. 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a 19 motorcycle and he likes poker. 20 Q. That sounds like a good life. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 there and other events, that would cause you to change your 27 opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's 28 an honest guy? 29 La he going to tell the truth? 20 La he going to tell the truth? 20 La he going to tell the truth? 21 Q. Do you think he consistently told the truth throughout 29 getting into this mes? 20 Q. Do you think he consistently told the truth into ghout 21 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 22 his filled and a major drinking problem and he was hiding 23 life and he doesn't want any more trotoble and he wants to 24 the trues the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 25 the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 26 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 27 He call came in to the landline at your mother's house in 38 Malibe? 30 A. Uh-huh. 31 A. Uh-huh. 32 Q. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 32 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 33 an honest guy? 44 A. An honest guy? 45 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 46 Q. You drink the was believe to you knew Steve's voice, obviously. 46 A. What? 47 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 48 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 49 C. Steve and other were with him? 40 Q. Steve introduced him as being on the line with him? 41 Q. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 42 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 43 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 44 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 45 Q. You didn't know Du Wors' voice? 46 A. What? 47 A. I have be going to left the truth? 48 A. Is he going to tell the	12	Q. Okay. And your brother Jeff?	12	Q. Okay. Did Steve call you or did you call Steve? How was
15 Q. Okay. What does Jeff do? 16 A. I dor't know. 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a 19 motorcycle and he likes poker. 20 Q. That sounds like a good life. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and l'II come back to this time frame 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, 25 given the travail's between him and your mom and the shakcout 26 there and other events, that would cause you to change your 27 opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's 28 an honest guy? 29 Lis he going to tell the truth? 20 Lis he going to tell the truth? 20 Lis he going to tell the truth? 21 A. Is he going to tell the ruth? 22 G. Is he going to tell the ruth? 23 A. Is he going to tell the ruth? 24 A. Is honest guy? 25 Lis he going to tell the ruth? 26 A. What? 27 Q. Is he going to tell the ruth? 28 A. Is he going to tell the ruth? 39 A. Is he going to tell the ruth? 40 A. What? 41 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 41 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 41 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 41 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 42 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 43 A. Idn't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that I do believe	13	A. Uh-huh. But he wasn't involved in any of those discussions.	13	the connection made?
16 A. Idon't know. 17 Q. Okay. 18 A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a 19 motorcycle and he likes poker. 20 Q. That sounds like a good life. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and l'Il come back to this time frame 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakcout 26 Let me jump ahead and l'Il come back to this time frame 27 again. 28 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, 29 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakcout 29 Q. Chad what were you told as to who was on the other end of the line? 20 A. Metal was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. Okay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously. 28 29 Let me jump ahead and l'Il come back to this time frame 29 again. 20 A. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 21 A. Just me. 22 Q. And what were you told as to who was on the other end of the line? 23 line? 24 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 25 Q. Okay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously. 26 27 Let me jump ahead and l'Il come back to this time frame 28 again. 29 C. Aud what were you told as to who was on the other end of the line? 20 A. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 20 A. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 20 A. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 21 A. Just me. 22 Q. And what were you told as to who was on the other end of the line? 23 line? 24 A. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 25 Q. And what were you told as to who was on the other end of the line? 26 A. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 20 A. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 20 A. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 21 A. Vas. 22 Q. And what were you told as to who was on the other end of the line? 23 In the travails between him and your mom and the shakcout 24 A. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you? 25 Q. And what were yo	14		14	A. Steve arranged for the phone call between, you know, Du Wors
17 Q. Okay. A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a motorcycle and he likes poker. 20 Q. That sounds like a good life. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame 23 again. 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 d. A. What was 1 told? Du Wors and Steve. 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 27 do line? 26 Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame 28 dine? 27 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame 29 d. A. What was 1 told? Du Wors and Steve. 28 Let me and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's a ma honest guy? 28 A. A ha honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 4 Q. Is be going to tell the truth? 5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell be truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell — yeah, I do. I believe he's going to tell the truth has been good this mess? 10 mess. 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout 2 getting into this mess? 12 A. Pins sorry? 13 A. Pin sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 18 life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 29 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 20 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 20 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 18 the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 1	15	Q. Okay. What does Jeff do?	15	and I so he could introduce us. The call came in to the
18 A. The last I heard he paints and he has cats and he rides a 19 motorcycle and he likes poker. 20 Q. That sounds like a good life. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame 27 again. 28 Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame 29 again. 20 Q. Lat me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame 20 again. 21 A. Just me. 22 Q. And what were you told as to who was on the other end of the line? 23 line? 24 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 25 Q. Okay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously. 26 27 28 28 29 20 A. A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 29 20 Okay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously. 29 20 opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's 30 an honest guy? 31 A. No. 42 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 43 A. No horst guy? Boy, that's hard. 44 A. An honest guy? 45 A. I be going to tell the truth? 46 A. What? 47 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 48 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 49 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 40 G. See introduced him as being on the line with him? 41 A. Yes. Sorry. 41 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 41 G. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 42 D. Vou need to say yes 43 A. Yes. Sorry. 44 A. A'm sorry? 45 Q. Has he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 46 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 47 A. Yes and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have an understanding is to whether or not live were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 48 A. I'm sorry? 49 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I him that has a new man now? 40 A. I'm sorry? 41 A. Yes or were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 41 A. Yes or were at	16	A. I don't know.	16	landline.
19 motorcycle and he likes poker. 20 Q. That sounds like a good life. 21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 27 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 28 Let mere and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's a na honest guy? 28 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 30 Q. Is he going to let! the truth? 41 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 42 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 43 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 44 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 45 Q. Is he going to tell - yeah, I do. I believe he's going to tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' mess. 41 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 42 Q. You do not have a understanding as to whether or not steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a understanding is that they were at his office, they were at his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave - or web, so. 43 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave - or web, so. 44 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that I do believe at that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good heart. He's not a perfect person. 41 A. Whathat and the consistent want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe the set that I do believe a that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good that. I trust him in that manner. I think he'	17	Q. Okay.	17	Q. The call came in to the landline at your mother's house in
Q. That sounds like a good life. A. I hope so. Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 1 there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's a na honest guy? A. An honest guy? A. An honest guy? A. An honest guy? A. What? Q. Is he going to tell the truth? A. Is he going to tell the truth? A. Is he going to tell the truth? A. Is he going to tell the yeah, I do. I believe he's going to tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' getting into this mess? A. I'm sorry? A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave— or web, so. Q. Do you think he's a new man now? A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe the truth own that the truth and the truth throughout the first one pour and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe the truth and the truth really the stold the truth has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe the truth was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 20, Okay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously. A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 22, A. What was I told? Du Wors were and Steve. 24 A. What was I told? Du Wors were wis once, obviously. A. Yes. 25 Q. Okay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously. A. No. 26 A. What was I told? Du Wors were source, obviously. A. No. 27 A. Yes. 28 A. No. 29 C. Set introduced him as being on the line with him? A. Yes. 29 C. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 29 Did you dave an unde	18	•	18	Malibu?
21 A. I hope so. 22 Q. Let me jump ahead and l'II come back to this time frame 23 again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 27 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 27 Q. O kay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously. 28 28 29 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 29 Q. You didn't know Du Wors' voice? 30 A. No. 41 A. An honest guy? 42 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 43 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 44 A. An honest guy? 45 A. What was I told? Du Wors and Steve. 46 Q. You didn't know Du Wors' voice? 46 A. What? 47 A. Yes. 48 A. In honest guy? 49 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 40 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 40 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 41 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 41 A. Was Scory. 41 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 41 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding for web, so. 42 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 43 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his ilicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 40 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 41 A. Yes. 42 Q. You didn't know Du Wors' voice? 43 A. No. 44 Q. Steve introduced him as being on the line with him? 45 A. Ush-huh. 46 Q. You need to say yes 47 A. Yes. Sorry. 48 Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 49 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding; if you know? 49 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding for web, so. 40 A. Was drifferent understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office? 41 A. Yes. 42 A. Was drifferent understanding is that they were at Du Wors' office? 43 A. Yes. 44 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding for web, so. 45 A. Was driff	19	*	19	A. Uh-huh.
22 Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame again. 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 28 1 there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's an honest guy? 3 an honest guy? 4 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 9 C. Is he going to tell the truth? 9 C. Is he going to tell we peah, I do. I believe he's going to getting into this mess? 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 12 Q. Has he consistently told the truth has a hone and a hanglor drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave	20		20	Q. Was anyone present on your end of the line besides you?
again. 23 line? 24 But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 25 Q. Okay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously. 26 1 there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's an honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 2 Q. You didn't know Du Wors' voice? 3 A. No. 4 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 9 Use all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 9 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding, if you know? 10 mess. 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 12 A. Yes. 13 A. No. 4 Q. Steve introduced him as being on the line with him? 5 A. Ves. Sorry. 8 Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 9 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding, if you know? 14 Q. Has he consistently hold the truth — 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave — 17 or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that. I do believe that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person.	21	•		
But have you subsequently learned things about Steve, given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 1 there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's an honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 2 Q. You didn't know Du Wors' voice? 3 A. No. 4 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell	22	Q. Let me jump ahead and I'll come back to this time frame	22	•
25 given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout 26 28 1 there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's a new man now? 2 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 3 A. No. 4 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 4 A. What? 5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell -yeah, I do. I believe he's going to tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 9 tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 10 mess. 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 12 getting into this mess? 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good the consistent to change your dound thave been initiated way. He explained what his role was. He went into a little		~		
there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's an honest guy? 4 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell - yeah, I do. I believe he's going to tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 10 mess. 10 Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have an understanding as to whether or not Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding, if you know? A. I'm sorry? 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 16 or web, so. 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 2 You need to say yes A. Yes. Sorry. 8 Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. Did you have an understanding as to whether or not Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding, if you know? A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 14 Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? A. Yes. 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? A. Yes. 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. 17 A. Steve introduced him as being on the line with him? 18 A. Uh-huh. 19 A. I'm sorry? 10 A. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 11 A. Yes. 22 A. Mal right. Take me through that cal				
there and other events, that would cause you to change your opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's an honest guy? A. An honest guy? 3. A. No. A. An honest guy? 3. A. No. A. An honest guy? 4. A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 5. Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 5. A. Uh-huh. 6. A. What? 6. Q. You need to say yes 7. A. Yes. Sorry. 7. A. Yes. Sorry. 8. A. Is he going to tell the truth? 8. A. Is he going to tell yeah, I do. I believe he's going to tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 9. The properties of tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 9. The properties of tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 9. The properties of tell the truth how because he got himself into a big ol' 9. The properties of tell the truth how because he got himself into a big ol' 9. The properties of tell the truth how because he got himself into a big ol' 9. The properties of the properties of tell the truth how because he got himself into a big ol' 9. The properties of the propert	25	given the travails between him and your mom and the shakeout	25	Q. Okay. And you knew Steve's voice, obviously.
opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's an honest guy? A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. Q. Is he going to tell the truth? A. What? Q. Is he going to tell the truth? A. Is he going to tell		26		28
an honest guy? 4 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 9 tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 10 mess. 10 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout 12 getting into this mess? 13 A. No. 4 Q. Steve introduced him as being on the line with him? 5 A. Uh-huh. 6 Q. You need to say yes 7 A. Yes. Sorry. 8 Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 9 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not 10 Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or 11 did you have a different understanding, if you know? 12 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 20 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 21 life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 25 A. No.	1	there and other events, that would cause you to change your	1	A. Yes.
4 A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard. 5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell the truth? 9 tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 10 mess. 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 12 A. I'm sorry? 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe he's going to d. A. What'? 2 A. What? 2 A. Uh-huh. 3 A. Uh-huh. 4 Q. You need to say yes 2 A. Yes. Sorry. 8 Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 9 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not did you have a different understanding, if you know? 11 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at D. Wors' office together. 12 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 16 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 17 Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. 18 A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" 18 A. Steve introducing me about HPV. He's told me wonderful things. What is your role?" 19 A. It said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told me wonderful things. What is your role?" 19 A. Has he consistently him he had a manner. I think he's got a good heart. He's not a pe	2	opinion of him? Would you tell me today that you think he's	2	Q. You didn't know Du Wors' voice?
5 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 6 A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell yeah, I do. I believe he's going to tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 9 tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 10 mess. 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout getting into this mess? 12 A. I'm sorry? 13 at Du Wors' office together. 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 16 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 17 or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe the tall. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good the explained want his role was. He went into a little to the first voice was. He went into a little to the call would hat his role was. He went into a little to the call went his role was. He went into a little to the call went his point of the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? A. Uh-huh. 6 Q. Wa ll talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 9 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not did you have a different understanding as to whether or not did you have a different understanding as to whether or not did you have a different understanding as to whether or not did you have an understanding as to whether or not did you have a different understanding as to whether or not did you have an understanding as to whether or not did you have a different understanding as to whether or not did you have a different understanding as to whether or not did you have an understanding as to whether or not did you have an understanding as to whether or not did you have an understanding as to whether or not did you have an understanding as to whether or not did yo	3	an honest guy?	3	A. No.
A. What? 7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell yeah, I do. I believe he's going to 9 tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 10 mess. 10 Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout 12 getting into this mess? 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 19 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not 10 steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or 11 did you have a different understanding, if you know? 12 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? 15 A. Yes. 16 A. Yes. 17 Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the 18 phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 20 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 21 life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 26 Q. You need to say yes. 7 A. Yes. 9 Did you have a understanding as to whether or not 8 Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 9 Did you have a understanding is that they were at his office, they were	4	A. An honest guy? Boy, that's hard.	4	Q. Steve introduced him as being on the line with him?
7 Q. Is he going to tell the truth? 8 A. Is he going to tell yeah, I do. I believe he's going to 9 tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' 10 mess. 10 Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout 12 getting into this mess? 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 20 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 21 Life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 26 We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 27 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not 28 Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 29 Did you have a different understanding, if you know? 4. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 4. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 4. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 4. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 4. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 4. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 4. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 4. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 4. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office? 4. A. Yes. 9 A. Yes.	5	Q. Is he going to tell the truth?	5	A. Uh-huh.
A. Is he going to tell yeah, I do. I believe he's going to tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' mess. 10 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding, if you know? getting into this mess? 12 A. I'm sorry? 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 20 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 21 life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 8 Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert. 9 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not 10 Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding, if you know? 11 did you have an understanding as to whether or not 12 Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have an understanding as to whether or not 12 A. Wa understanding as to whether or not 13 did you have an understanding as to whether or not 14 Q. So the call suble they were at his office, they were 15 A. My understanding, if you know? 16 A. My understanding, if you know? 17 A. My understanding, if you know? 18 A. My understanding, if you know? 19 A. Yes. 10 Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? 16 Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, 17 A. Yes. 18 Phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. 19 A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors 10 introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, 11 asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" 12 And I said, "Steve's telling me about	6	A. What?	6	Q. You need to say yes
tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol' mess. 10 Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a understanding as to whether or not Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding, if you know? 2 getting into this mess? 2 A. I'm sorry? 3 A. I'm sorry? 4 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 4 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 15 A. Yes. 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 or web, so. 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 20 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 21 life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 2 Did you have an understanding as to whether or not Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding, if you know? A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? A. Yes. Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told me wonderful things. What is your role?" He explained what his role was. He went into a little	7	Q. Is he going to tell the truth?	7	A. Yes. Sorry.
10 mess. 11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout 12 getting into this mess? 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 q. Do you think he's a new man now? 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 20 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 21 Life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 10 Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or did you have a different understanding, if you know? 21 did you have a different understanding, if you know? 24 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 26 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 27 A. My understanding, if you know? 28 A. My understanding, if you know? 29 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 29 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 29 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 29 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 29 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 29 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 29 A. A. Yes. 20 A. Yes. 20 A. Yes. 20 A. Yes. 21 A. Yes. 22 A. Yes. 23 A. Yes. 24 A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" 20 And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told	8	A. Is he going to tell yeah, I do. I believe he's going to	8	Q. We all talk that way, Ms. Schweickert.
11 Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout 12 getting into this mess? 13 A. I'm sorry? 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 q. Do you think he's a new man now? 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 20 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 21 life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 21 did you have a different understanding, if you know? 22 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were 24 at Du Wors' office together. 26 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were 27 at Du Wors' office together. 28 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were 29 at Du Wors' office together. 29 A. Yes. 20 Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? 29 A. Yes. 20 Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, 20 Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the 20 phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. 20 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 21 I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" 22 And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told 23 me wonderful things. What is your role?" 24 He explained what his role was. He went into a little	9	tell the truth now because he got himself into a big ol'	9	Did you have an understanding as to whether or not
getting into this mess? A. I'm sorry? Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 No. No. We had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 19 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 20 I think that he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 21 I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 the trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 24 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 24 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 24 A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were at Du Wors' office together. 24 A. Yes. 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told me wonderful things. What is your role?" He explained what his role was. He went into a little	10	mess.	10	Steve and John Du Wors were in the same room physically, or
A. I'm sorry? Q. Has he consistently told the truth 14 Q. Has he consistently told the truth 15 A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 16 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 17 No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding 18 his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 10 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 11 I skew introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors 12 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 13 at Du Wors' office together. 14 Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, 17 Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the 18 phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. 19 A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors 20 introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, 21 I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 10 A. Yes. 11 A. Yes. 12 I aske me through that call, if you would, 13 A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. 14 A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. 15 A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. 16 Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, 17 Ms. Schweickert. 28 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. 29 And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told 20 me wonderful things. What is your role?" 21 He explained what his role was. He went into a little	11	Q. Do you think he consistently has told the truth throughout	l .	did you have a different understanding, if you know?
Q. Has he consistently told the truth 14 Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave or web, so. Q. Do you think he's a new man now? A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his I ife and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good heart. He's not a perfect person. 14 Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office? A. Yes. 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told me wonderful things. What is your role?" He explained what his role was. He went into a little		getting into this mess?	l .	A. My understanding is that they were at his office, they were
A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave or web, so. Q. Do you think he's a new man now? A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his I life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good heart. He's not a perfect person. A. Yes. Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told me wonderful things. What is your role?" He explained what his role was. He went into a little	13	A. I'm sorry?	l .	at Du Wors' office together.
his illicit affair. Like I said, he made a tangled weave or web, so. Q. Do you think he's a new man now? A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his I life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good heart. He's not a perfect person. 16 Q. All right. Take me through that call, if you would, Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told me wonderful things. What is your role?" He explained what his role was. He went into a little		Q. Has he consistently told the truth		Q. So the call would have been initiated at Du Wors' office?
or web, so. 17 Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the 18 Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 19 A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But 20 I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his 21 life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 17 Ms. Schweickert. So you get the call and you answer the 28 phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. 29 A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors 20 introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, 21 I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" 22 And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told 23 me wonderful things. What is your role?" 24 He explained what his role was. He went into a little		A. No. No. He had a major drinking problem and he was hiding	l .	
Q. Do you think he's a new man now? 18 phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his I life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to Set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good heart. He's not a perfect person. 18 phone. And I assume the first voice you hear is Steve's. A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told me wonderful things. What is your role?" He explained what his role was. He went into a little		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	l .	
A. I don't know. Nobody can really turn all the way new. But I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good heart. He's not a perfect person. A. Steve introducing me to Du Wors. We say hello. Du Wors introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to lif				
I think that he has enough support and enough advice in his life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good heart. He's not a perfect person. 20 introduces himself. He talks about what he did well, I asked him he said, "What can I do for you?" 22 And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told me wonderful things. What is your role?" 24 He explained what his role was. He went into a little				•
21 life and he doesn't want any more trouble and he wants to 22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 21 I asked him — he said, "What can I do for you?" 22 And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told 23 me wonderful things. What is your role?" 24 He explained what his role was. He went into a little				-
22 set the record straight. I believe that. I do believe 22 And I said, "Steve's telling me about HPV. He's told 23 that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 23 me wonderful things. What is your role?" 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 24 He explained what his role was. He went into a little		- **		
that. I trust him in that manner. I think he's got a good 23 me wonderful things. What is your role?" 24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 24 He explained what his role was. He went into a little		-		
24 heart. He's not a perfect person. 24 He explained what his role was. He went into a little			l .	-
25 Q. 1 gamered that. When did you first have a conversation of 25 bit of a thing about what patent trolling is, and that took		· · ·		<u>^</u>
	25	Q. 1 gainered that. When did you first have a conversation of	25	on of a thing about what patent trolling is, and that took

7 (Pages 25 to 28)

29 31 up about five minutes. And then I asked him how the just was like -- I really didn't know how to process it at 1 1 2 corporation would be run, how profit sharing would work, how 2 the time, but I felt like it was a backhanded something 3 all these pieces of Hunts Point Ventures and all the little, disguised as a compliment to go over my head. 3 4 you know, cluster constellation that we have that we're 4 I really didn't have a lot more -- I couldn't -- what 5 trying to set up, how that would all work, who would get 5 more information was I going to be able to glean from 6 speaking with either of them on the phone to know if this 6 7 7 was an excellent proposition? And my general understanding and remembering of the call was that it was still kind of a new concept. They had 8 8 But I believed in the concept. I believed in Mark just formed HPVG, but they didn't really -- it wasn't a 9 9 Phillips. And I was assured in that phone call that Mark 10 well-oiled machine yet. 10 was going to be on board and running the company. And that So I was told what things were going to be like in was the only reason I invested the money. I would never 11 11 theory, and that my investment in the company would allow 12 have given my money blindly to Steve, or to Chad for that 12 13 for Du Wors to get everything running up to speed and to 13 matter, who was running, you know, the company up until start prosecuting patents, but that a big chunk of my 14 14 whenever it went in receivership. 15 investment would go to pay down the balance due on Mark's 15 Q. Sure. What was your understanding or knowledge with regard criminal defense 16 to Mark's corporate track record, that is, companies that he 16 17 had run? When was your understanding? 17 A. But that once that was taken care of, then it would free 18 A. My understanding of Mark's corporate track record? 18 Du Wors up to then vigorously prosecute the patents so that 19 19 we were, you know, going to be able to make a lot of money. A. My understanding is that he got caught in a horrible 20 20 21 Like, that term, "a lot of money," was kind of a joke in the 21 situation of corporate espionage, and they pretty much 22 phone call. We kept saying it. Everybody was all excited 22 burned his entire company to the ground after they locked 23 him out. But it was a scam. And the attorney that was on 23 about the money. 24 Q. Okay. And by "a lot of money," what was meant by that? Was 24 the board has just been indicted in New York. So I mean, 25 that ever --25 he's been saying this all along. 30 32 A. Mainly jokes about Learjets. I mean, what else are you O. That's not Cane, is it? 1 1 2 going to do with a lot of money, right? A. Yes, Cane. 3 3 O. It doesn't surprise me. A. I had mentioned the two investment structures that Steve had A. So he was the victim of a bad situation, so. 4 5 given me, and we talked a little bit -- the three of us 5 Q. You're talking about M O D? 6 discussed that a little bit. 6 A. Yeah, MOD. 7 7 At the -- towards the end of the phone call Du Wors Q. You knew at this time, that is, in April of 11, that Mark 8 asked me, "So which one do you think you're going to go 8 had actually been convicted on March 2nd, didn't you? 9 with: The \$100,000 for 4 percent profit sharing or the 9 A. Yes. 10 \$200,000 for 8 percent profit sharing?" 10 Q. And I don't recall that he'd been sentenced yet, but did you 11 And I said, "Well, I believe you know what you're 11 have any understanding of -- strike that. 12 talking about. I have confidence in your ability" -- even 12 Did you talk with Mr. Du Wors at all about what Mark's 13 though I had some reservations about his personality. He 13 situation was with regard to what anticipated sentence or didn't really rub me the right way, but that didn't, you 14 disposition he might be looking at? 14 know, stop me from thinking that he could do a good job. A. It might have been mentioned. I wasn't worried about that. 15 15 16 And I had some faith that Steve wasn't completely 16 It was a four-year sentence, or you know -- and I don't wrong about Du Wors at the time. I thought Steve was coming 17 17 remember when I knew that, if I knew that during the phone 18 from the right place in helping Mark and helping the rest of 18 call or not. But I had confidence that it wasn't going to 19 our family. 19 be that long, that he'd be out and running the company. 20 So I wanted to make sure that Du Wors was cool with 20 And so I said, "Well, gosh, you know, after talking --21 you know, it's been a short talk, but I've got a pretty good 21 that and that that was the whole point of having Du Wors 22 feeling about things. I'm probably going to go with the 22 wear both hats, to defend Mark to try to keep him out of 23 200,000." 23 prison, which we, you know, would have hoped he would have 24 And that's when Du Wors said, "Huh. Smart girl." 24 25 25 And it felt awkward. I mean, to say the least, it And then, you know, of course, have all the knowledge

33 35 of how the IP works so that he could then help Mark run the the course of that 15 to 20 minutes, which included a 1 1 2 company. That was the intent. 2 5-minute dissertation by Mr. Du Wors about how patent 3 Q. You just used a phrase that kind of prompts me to ask you 3 trolling worked, you said that you questioned how the 4 another question. You said: We would hope that John would 4 corporation was to be run. 5 at least try to keep Mark out of prison. 5 Tell me about that. What were you told in that Do you have any reason to think that Du Wors threw the 6 6 7 fight in the criminal trial, screwed it up? 7 A. I just wanted to see what his general idea of who would be on the board, how would -- how often would board meetings 8 A. I believe he did. 8 be. I just wanted to know that he knew what he was doing. Q. You believe he did? 9 9 10 A. (Nods head.) 10 I don't have too much knowledge. I've been in board Q. And what's the basis for that belief? meetings before, but I'm not -- I just wanted to make sure 11 11 A. There was exculpatory evidence that wasn't introduced. 12 that there's -- that everything's being done correctly, so. 12 13 Q. And you're referring to the licensing agreement between MOD 13 Q. What did he tell you as to who was going to be on the board? and other entities, including Mark? Or what are you talking 14 14 A. I don't remember. I know that there were -- I believe there 15 15 was Steve, Mark -- absolutely Mark, Chad, Doug Lower at one A. That's probably the big one, the licensing agreement. 16 point. But I guess Steve and Doug Lower ended up in an 16 Q. Okay. Anything else? 17 argument prior to my investment, so I wasn't sure what the 17 A. I'd really rather not ... I mean ... state of Doug would be. Kenn Gordon. 18 18 19 Q. Whatever you know you need to tell me. 19 Q. You said one of the other topics was: How does the profit A. Jesus. I'm just shocked. I'm really shocked. sharing work? 20 20 21 Q. About what? 21 A Uh-huh 22 A. When I see, when I see the licensing agreement and how clear 22 Q. Tell me about that. As much as you can remember, in as much 23 it is with the signatures, with the, you know -- everything 23 detail as you can, tell me about that aspect of the 24 that's been -- it wasn't just Du Wors too. It was like ... 24 conversation. 25 I mean, the FBI had so many files to go through, but how 25 A. I just wanted to invest my money into something that was 1 hard is it to do a search on a computer, you know, this 1 going to give me dividends. I needed to find something else 2 particular subscription agreement, license agreement? How 2 to invest in after the stock market crashed. And that was 3 3 hard is it to do a search? the whole point in looking for income property, so that I 4 And the computer forensic experts that went through 4 could fix up the condos or whatever they were and then 5 5 everything after the FBI turned everything back, they found receive rent money every month. 6 everything. It was all right there. But Du Wors, he never 6 I wanted to make sure that I was getting a monthly --7 7 hired a forensic team. Who does that? something that would yield some monthly cash. So that's why 8 I mean, you're dealing with, you're dealing with --8 I wanted to know about it. 9 9 this is a computer-related issue, really, I mean, when it And I don't remember the details. Just, you know, the 10 comes down to it as far as evidence: Where's this page? 10 8 percent of HPVG, there was profit sharing, apparently the 11 Where's this page? 11 settlements that came from prosecuting patents would go into 12 HPVG, where they would be paid out to the investors and paid 12 It's all -- send it to the computer expert people. 13 Why didn't he do that? I don't think -- I think he had a 13 out to whoever else was owed money. motive to keep Mark locked up. That's what I believe about 14 Q. Okay. You said one other topic you talked about was how the 14 pieces of HPV would work together. What do you remember in 15 15 16 Q. Okay. 16 that regard? A. But you know what? That's not why I'm here. 17 A. Pieces of HPV. Well, I know that Steve had talked about, 17 18 Q. I understand. 18 you know, wanting to protect Mark's IP and having it sitting 19 A. I do have opinions about Du Wors outside of this case, but 19 over here. Like, he drew circles on the page and said, this case is about me and how he screwed me directly, so. 20 "Here's Mark's IP and then here's HPV. And so Mark is over 2.0 21 Q. Fair enough. Let's go back to the conversation that you had 21 here and then HPV is here and this other company HPVG is 22 with Du Wors and Steve Schweickert. How long was the total 22 here. And we can have, we can have as many as we want." 23 23 And I was just, like, okay, I get the concept. But it conversation, if you remember? 24 A. I would say it was somewhere between 15 and 20 minutes. 24 was such a general understanding. I mean, it wasn't like I 25 25 Q. Some of the topics that you said that you discussed during could repeat details.

9 (Pages 33 to 36)

37 39 Q. Okay. In the course of that conversation was there any that -- I mean, running a corporation, I know that you have 1 1 2 other source of income discussed other than what we've 2 to have an operating agreement, you have to have bylaws, you 3 called, for shorthand, patent trolling? Any other source of 3 have to have all kinds of contracts in order to make things 4 income discussed? 4 run smoothly so that, you know, if somebody doesn't get paid 5 A. I'm sorry. Was there any other source of income discussed? 5 they could say, "Hey, here's this contract. I want my Q. During that conversation on approximately April 21st or 22nd 6 6 money," or whatever. 7 with Du Wors and Steve Schweickert was there any other 7 So I just wanted to make sure that there was some kind source of income that was discussed or anticipated for HPV 8 8 other than that which was to be realized from the 9 9 And I was being very lenient because it was a family 10 patent-trolling operations? 10 endeavor. And I figured, all right, you know, Steve is in this for himself. I know that about Steve: He's 11 A. Yes, absolutely. There was -- gosh, I forgot to mention 11 that. When Steve handed me the two proposals, there were 12 self-serving. And if he's in it for himself, that means 12 13 also a couple of other pages in there: One was an email 13 that I can, you know, sort of trust to make sure that he's between Du Wors and Steve talking about what they were 14 going to make sure that this is done in a prudent manner. 14 15 doing; and then there was this article about Digicor and 15 So that's all I meant by that. they were in the process of -- or I think they sent me a 16 Q. So what were you told about those questions that you were 16 draft complaint or something that was in the process, that 17 addressing to him, other than, "Well, we're going to put 17 they were expecting to have a settlement happen sometime together contracts" -- because you had mentioned several 18 18 19 19 elements that you expected to be present for an orderly Which, to my knowledge, I think they settled within a 20 administration of this business enterprise. What were you 20 21 month after I invested the money. So I was expecting, you 21 told in response to your inquiries? A. I was told how it would be -- how everything was structured. 22 know, some kind of paperwork about that. 22 Q. But the Digicor, that was part of the patent-troll 23 Q. Okay. 23 24 operation, was it not? 24 A. It was a very mechanical discussion. The details were over 25 A. Yes. Yes. 25 my head. I couldn't even tell you the words he used. It 40 Q. What I'm getting at is: Was there anything else besides the 1 was like business jargon between plumbers. You know, you 1 2 patent trolling discussed as a profit center, potentially? 2 don't know what they're talking about. But it's a language 3 A. I'm not sure I understand the question. I'm sorry. 3 they have, and as long as they're knowledgeable about it, Q. Well, all I'm trying to find out -- and it may be that there then you trust that they know what they're doing. 4 4 But I was told that ... I was told that I was going to 5 really was nothing there, so that's what I want to 5 6 6 get paid 8 percent of the profits that came in from the 7 I gather from your testimony that the only source of 7 litigation settlements. 8 income that was discussed on the occasion of this 8 Q. Okay. What else were you told? 9 conversation on April 22nd, 2011 was the income which would 9 A. That I would get my \$200,000 loan back, that I would get \$11,000 on December 31st of 2011, and that I would receive 10 be anticipated from the patent-trolling operation. Correct? 10 11 A. To my knowledge. But I mean, it had room for growth, and I 11 the rest of that loan plus interest by October of 31st of was under the impression I would be the last investor. 2012. 12 12 13 Q. Okay. Do you have any reason to believe that you weren't 13 Q. Okay. the last investor? 14 A. So that it was worth it to me. I mean, that sounded like a 14 really, a really good deal. I would be, you know, 15 15 Q. In fact, you probably were, weren't you? 16 permanently involved in a company with profit sharing and I 16 would get my 200 back, plus interest. 17 A. I think so. I was supposed to help pay off, you know, some 17 18 of the balance for Mark's criminal defense, and then that 18 (Exhibit No. 1 marked for identification.) 19 would free up the company. And then once they got their 19 Q. Ms. Schweickert, the reporter has handed you what's been settlement from Digicor, they would have more money and then marked for purposes of the deposition as Exhibit 1. Have 20 20 21 they'd be fine, they'd be off and running. 21 you ever even this before? 22 Q. Right. One other topic you said was discussed was the 22 A. Yes. 23 question of who gets paid first. Tell me about that. O. What is it? 23 24 A. I just wanted to know what he knew. I wanted to know if he 24 A. It's my suit against HPV, the Rudkins and Du Wors. 25 had set it up, if it was -- you know, these are things 25 Q. Okay. If I remember, this is the original complaint, and

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 12 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

	41		43
1	there were two subsequent amendments. We'll get to those	1	A. Yes.
2	later. But for now my questions are directed pretty much to	2	Q. Going down four more lines you say, "but primarily to
3	the allegations and substances set forth in this initial	3	provide capital to Mark Phillips who was going through
4	complaint, which is reflected as having been received by my	4	significant civil litigation as well as fighting criminal
5	clients on or about April 16th, 2013.	5	charges."
6	Would you look at the next-to-last page of Exhibit 1,	6	A. Yes. And I, yeah, told you about Du Wors and I talking
7	Ms. Schweickert.	7	about that, yes.
8	A. The signature page?	8	Q. And you also, I think, might have made mention, at least by
9	Q. Yes. That is your signature?	9	inference, to the MOD litigation as well.
10	A. Yes.	10	A. I'm sorry. Say that again.
11	Q. And I take it that before you signed this you did notice,	11	Q. You understand that Mark was also involved in litigation
12	among other things, it says, "I declare under penalty of	12	with MOD?
13	perjury under the laws of the State of Washington that the	13	A. Uh-huh. Yes.
14	foregoing is true and correct to the best of my knowledge."	14	Q. All right. Then you get to the allegations on line 18,
15	That was a true statement, was it not?	15	"Plaintiff" and that's you "is a personal friend of
16	A. Yes.	16	Mr. Phillips and was interested in investing HPV because the
17	Q. And you had read the complaint?	17	investment would go toward helping Mr. Phillips."
18	A. Yes.	18	A. Uh-huh.
19	Q. All right. And have you had a chance to review this	19	Q. Correct?
20	complaint recently?	20	A. Yes.
21	A. No, I have not.	21	Q. And that's a true statement, is it not?
22	Q. Have you read it since the date that you actually first read	22	A. Absolutely, yes.
23	it and signed that verification?	23	Q. And then you go on to say, "and would be secured by the
24	A. No.	24	licensing revenue of HPV."
25	Q. Do you have any reason to think that any of the facts which	25	Now, when you say licensing revenue, are you referring
	42		44
1	you set forth in support of your claim are, in fact,	1	to the patent-trolling operation? Is that what you meant by
2	incorrect?	2	that, or
3	A. Not to my knowledge.	3	A. I think so, yeah. That's licensing revenue.
4	Q. Okay. Who assisted you in putting this together? Was that	4	Q. All right.
5	your attorney, or did Mr. Phillips assist you also?	5	A. Fancy legalese.
6	A. My attorney.	6	Q. Okay. Fair enough.
7	Q. Did Mr. Phillips have anything to do with it?	7	A. Covers the concept. Thank you.
8	A. No.	8	Q. All right. Going to page 3. And some of this may be a
9	Q. Are you sure about that?	9	little bit like your earlier testimony, but some of it adds
10	A. Am I sure about that?	10	a little more. On the top paragraph on page 3 you say,
11	Q. Yes.	11	"Ms. Schweickert was assured by Steven Schweickert and
12	A. Yeah, I'm sure about that. He helped me organize paperwork.	12	defendant John Du Wors that her investment would go to pay
13	That's all. But I spoke with Reed about it directly.	13	Mr. Du Wors past due fees."
14	Q. Okay. Fair enough. Ms. Schweickert, I don't want to go	14	That's a correct statement, is it not?
15	through every detail in this complaint, but I do want to go	15	A. Yes.
16	through some of the allegations here just so I understand	16	Q. "Which would allow him to aggressively pursue the patent
17	what your recollection of the facts are.	17	litigation."
18	Page 2, in what's designated as the Introduction, the	18	That's also a correct statement, is it not?
19	second paragraph of that you are discussing what you believe	19	A. Yes.
20	and understand to have been the purpose of HPV.	20	Q. All right. Now, do you have any reason to doubt that a good
21	A. Uh-huh.	21	part or a substantial part of the money that you loaned did
22	Q. And it says on the third line of that second paragraph, "The	22	go to Mr. Du Wors directly to pay fees incurred on behalf of
2.3	principal goal of HPV was to monetize intellectual property	23	Mr. Phillips?
24	of Mark Phillips."	24	A. I am aware I was aware that he got about half of them,
25	And that's a correct statement, is it not?	25	SO.
Ī		I	

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 13 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

	45		47
1	Q. Okay. But that was something you anticipated when you	1	A. When I made the investment.
2	loaned the money?	2	Q. Who told you that?
3	A. Yes.	3	A. I would have voting rights. I don't know. Jeez. From the
4	Q. But you also expected that once he had resolved, got those	4	conversation I had with Du Wors and Steve I was told that
5	bills paid, that the money that you advanced would also	5	there would be board meetings, that I would be going, that I
6	allow him to pursue patent litigation?	6	would be voting, that there would be, you know, an organized
7	A. Yes.	7	situation, that it wasn't, it just wasn't up to that yet,
8	Q. And do you have any reason to believe that that did not	8	but they needed money to be able to make it that way, so.
9	happen?	9	Q. So let me get back so I understand. So in the course of the
10	A. The Digicor settlement happened. I never received anything.	10	conversation on April 22nd, 2011, either Steve or Du Wors
11	Q. Do you know what happened to the Digicor proceeds?	11	said to you, "You're going to be a board member of HPV"?
12	A. No. I was never privy to anything.	12	A. Uh-huh.
13	Q. Do you know whether or not there were any profits realized	13	Q. You've got to say yes or no.
14	from the Digicor settlement?	14	A. Yes. Yes.
15	A. I thought they settled for I don't remember, but I	15	Q. How did you feel about that announcement? Did it come out
16	thought it was in the what sticks in my brain is 150,000.	16	of the blue, or is that something you were expecting?
17	And I thought that was kind of maybe it was more than	17	A. I expected that.
18	that. I don't, I don't remember because I wasn't told. I	18	Q. Why did you expect that?
19	didn't receive any paperwork on it. But I never received a	19	A. Why did I expect that? Because it was an investment, I was
20	dime, never got anything back.	20	buying into a company, and I was expecting to do profit
21	Q. Okay.	21	sharing. And of course I'm going to have an interest and
22	A. They still owe me.	22	say in what decisions the company makes at that point.
23	Q. Now, I know from one of the allegations in the complaint	23	Q. You'd already had in hand the proposal from Steve, the
24	and I can pin it down if you need for me to that	24	options that were in written form at that time?
25	relatively shortly after the investment that you were	25	A. I got a very rough idea from that. I knew that more details
	46		48
1	contacted by Steve Schweickert to confer with you about what	1	would be to come. Steve was just giving me the proposal as
2	your views were on investing in another corporation.	2	it was.
3	Correct? Was it Viacam? Does that ring a bell?	3	Q. When did you get that?
4	A. Oh, yeah. Viacam? I think there was one other and I	4	A. When did I get it?
5	just wanted to keep the money in HPV. You know, why spread	5	Q. Did you get that before the conversation on April 22nd?
6	it so thin? He had all these other ideas, and I said, "No,	6	A. Yes. I received the, you know, the, you know what do you
7	no, no. Let's stay let's just put the money in one place	7	call it? I wish I knew what to call those. The options.
8	and see how it goes."	8	Q. Let's do this.
9	Q. How soon after the investment was that conversation with	9	A. I received those in April while I was in Texas.
10	Steve Schweickert regarding the possibility of investing	10	(Exhibit No. 2 marked for identification.)
11	money in a third-party entity, a non-connected entity, if	11	Q. The reporter has handed you what's been marked for the
12	you will, to HPV? How soon after?	12	purposes of this deposition as Exhibit 2. What is that,
13	A. It was really soon after. I would say within a week or two.	13	Ms. Schweickert?
14	Because I didn't talk to Steve ever again after that.	14	A. Well, it says Promissory Note and Joint Participation
15	Q. Was that because there was a fairly imminent breakup between	15	Agreement.
16	him and your mom?	16	Q. It's actually kind of a package. My recollection is that
17	A. Yeah. Yeah.	17	there's some optional forms in here. I don't know why
18	Q. Let's go back to the conversation. Did it strike you as odd	18	they're packaged together. I think this was the way that it
19	that Steve was calling you to ask you about the advisability	19	was presented from your attorneys to me, that it was somehow
20	of an investment?	20	provided to you in this format.
21	A. Why would it be odd? I was supposed to be a board member.	21	Is this what you were talking about that you got from
22	He was supposed to ask permission. It wasn't an odd request	22	Steve Schweickert?
23	at all.	23	A. Yes.
24	Q. When were you told that you were supposed to be a board	24	Q. And this was something you had in hand before the telephone
25	member?	25	call on the 22nd of April, correct?
1			• •

49 51 A. Yes. Q. As best you can recollect tell me exactly, as close as you 1 1 2 Q. And when you got it from Steve, since you were contemplating 2 can, what you were told in that regard. That is, "Jennifer, loaning some money, I'm assuming that you went through these look, as an additional incentive we're going to make you a 3 3 4 and looked at them. 4 director. Or as an additional incentive you're going to get 5 A. Uh-huh. Yes. 5 a gold star by your name on the stockholders" --Q. You went through the promissory note, correct, which says 6 A. No, it wasn't like that. 6 that HPV owes you 200,000 plus 8 percent interest, and sets 7 7 Q. What were you told? 8 forth the general payment dates? 8 A. Well, he was calling and asking about, you know, advice: "Should we do this thing with Viacam?" 9 Then there was an attachment, which was called Exhibit 9 10 A, Loan Funding Schedule, and Exhibit B, which is entitled 10 And I was, like, "No. This is -- no. Look, we're Proposed HPVG, LLC, Participation Schedule. 11 11 family." A. Uh-huh. 12 It's a little bit more -- it's not as formal -- it 12 13 Q. Did you look at that? 13 wasn't as formal with Steve and me. We were on the phone A. Yes. 14 all the time about different things. My computer would 14 Q. And I am assuming that you looked on to see if you were on 15 break down, I'd call him and he would, you know, help walk 1.5 the list. You saw yourself on the list, didn't you? 16 me through stuff. If there was an issue with my mom, we 16 17 would, you know, talk it out. I'm just saying that we 17 talked about a lot of things. It was a very informal Q. And did you see what your status, what your participation 18 18 19 19 relationship. A. Oh, it says passive member. 20 So my understanding was that this was taken from a 20 21 Q. Yes. What did that mean to you? 21 template and just, you know, given to look like, you know, 22 A. Well, passive would mean no voting, I guess, now that I'm 22 we were being prudent about outlining the terms of my loan. 23 And this "passive" word, it jumps out at me now where 23 looking at it. 24 Q. So when you took the call on the 22nd you did not have any 24 it didn't before. So the fact that he asked me, though, let expectation that you were going to have any vote in this 25 me know that my input's important. 25 50 52 entity, did you? 1 Q. But that was after the fact. That was after the money was 1 A. I still did. 2 already in, wasn't it? 2 Q. Why did you? 3 A. Yeah, it was. 3 A. This word didn't mean anything to me for some reason. This Q. So I just want to be as clear as I can, and I want you to be 4 4 was just a proposal. This was not -- I mean, this was -clear in your own mind too. Do you think maybe that your 5 5 6 yes, this was to say, "Yes, Jennifer, this is what you are 6 first assumption that you were going to be a director might 7 entitled to, 8 percent, and that we would do, you know, some 7 have come when Steve called you after the investment? Or 8 further tightening of the screws on how this would all work 8 are you pretty sure that that was discussed on the 22nd? later." 9 9 A. I think it came before. I think we talked about having But this was just to get the money into the company. 10 group meetings and discussing things. 10 11 This was just their way -- their vehicle of getting an 11 We were always talking about it and exchanging ideas. I had ideas, and Steve would be, like, "I like that idea. 12 12 13 Q. When I just asked you about what the "passive" meant, your 13 We're going to do that." response to me just a moment ago was, "I guess it means 14 So it wasn't -- I never expected to open this up and 14 see "passive." But I guess in my mind if at the time that I 15 nonvoting"? 15 A. I'm seeing that now. 16 had seen this word and it had registered, I would have 16 17 Q. So in that conversation on April 22nd, since I assume your 17 believed that through time it would have changed, I could 18 response would have been the same back then as it was today, 18 have bought into a more active position. So it didn't 19 did you raise that issue with Du Wors and Steve Schweickert 19 really concern me. 20 and say, "Look, I see that you've got me down as a 20 Q. Okay. 21 passive" --21 A. I still expected my investment back and I still expected 22 A. No, I did not. Yeah, I didn't. 22 profit sharing. So as far as, you know, voting and not 23 Q. How did this issue of your being a director come up? Who 23 voting, I understand the position of -- I'm actually a brought it up? Steve? 24 passive member of a board right now, so it's not the end of 24 25 A. I'm not sure. I didn't ask. 25 the world. That can change. It just takes a few votes, so.

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 15 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

53 55 Q. You're a passive member of a board now? that we were looking at before the break. And I want to 1 1 2 A. I believe so. I mean, at some point ... 2 direct your attention to page 6. I want to quickly run 3 through some of these things. 3 O. Okav. 4 A. Yeah. But I was a voting member, and you know, it just runs 4 5 its course throughout the year and then people vote new 5 Q. You say in paragraph 16, "Mr. Du Wors met with plaintiff." members to who votes and who doesn't. You know, it's a 6 And you're referring to the telephone conversation, right? 6 fluid thing 7 A. I'm reading it. I'm not sure what this part is about. 7 Q. Turn to page 5 of Exhibit 1. Not Exhibit 2 but Exhibit 1. Q. Okay. Well, put it in context there. I want you to be 8 8 We're back to the Complaint now. certain of your answer, so. You can start with maybe 9 9 10 A. Okay. Page 5? 10 paragraph 15. Q. Page 5. A. Okay. 11 11 A. Okay. 12 Q. It says, "Plaintiff was introduced to Mr. Du Wors while 12 considering her 'investment' in HPV." 13 Q. Paragraph 11, "HPV was set up to monetize the intellectual 13 property of Mr. Phillips by prosecuting those violations of 14 A. Yeah. I don't know why that's in quotes, but yes. 14 the IP. Mr. Phillips recommended his attorney, Mr. Du Wors, 15 Q. Well, let me --1.5 as the attorney to prosecute the IP violations." 16 A. It wasn't pretend. 16 17 Q. Well, let me ask you about that. It certainly was a little 17 A. Uh-huh. bit of -- the loan or investment -- and I'm not trying to Q. You have to say yes. 18 18 trap you -- but it was a little bit of a hybrid the way it 19 19 Q. And where did you --20 was eventually presented to you by Steve Schweickert, wasn't 20 21 A. I didn't know that was a question. 21 Q. Is that something that Mr. Phillips told you? 22 22 A. Yes. Yes. A. What? 23 Q. In other words, there was a clear contractual obligation by 23 24 Q. Did Mr. Phillips tell you that he recommended Mr. Du Wors as 24 HPV to pay you the 200,000 plus accrued interest, correct? 25 the attorney to prosecute the IP violations? 25 54 56 A. He told Steve that. 1 O. I don't think there's ever been any question about that. 1 Q. He told Steve that? 2 But in addition to that, as an additional incentive, 2 3 A. Yes. it was pretty clearly lined out that you would be given an 3 Q. And how do you know that? 4 8 percent interest in this entity called HPVG, that is, 4 5 Hunts Point Venture Group, LLC, correct? 5 A. Because Steve told me. 6 Q. Okay. And have you ever heard anything from Mr. Phillips 6 7 7 that would lead you to believe that that's not correct? Q. And it was your understanding that in general there was some 8 A. No. What I understand is that there was already a patent 8 kind of a profit-sharing relationship between HPVG and HPV? attorney on board. I forget -- I think it -- was it Smith & 9 Or what was your understanding in that regard? 9 Hennessey? I don't remember. 10 A. That was my understanding, that it was a vehicle for profit 10 11 Q. Whitaker. 11 sharing. A. Okay. There was already somebody lined up to do the job 12 Q. What were you told as to how the profits would be split as 12 that Mark was confident in. And Du Wors talked Steve and 13 between HPV and HPVG? Was there going to be a 50/50 split 13 Mark out of that deal and wanted to be in that position 14 between those two corporate entities, or was there going to 14 instead. That's what I understand happened. 15 be some other formula? Did you have an understanding in 15 Q. Is that something that Mark told you? 16 that regard? 16 17 A. No, I did not have an understanding in that regard. 17 A. Yeah. It's what Steve told me too. Q. Okay. But you did have a clear understanding that HPVG was 18 Q. Okay. When did Steve tell you that? 18 19 A. Well, I read it in his Declaration, I mean ... 19 going to receive at least some of the profits from the 20 20 Q. Okay. patent-trolling operation, correct? 21 THE WITNESS: Would this be a good time to take a 21 A. Yes. 22 break? 22 Q. All right. And then you would have an 8 percent interest in MR. FRANKLIN: Sure. 2.3 HPVG, no question about that, correct? 23 (A break was taken from 10:37 to 10:48.) 24 24 25 Q. Back to Exhibit 1, which is the Complaint, Ms. Schweickert, 25 Q. Now, taking it in that context, we're down at paragraph 16,

14 (Pages 53 to 56)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 16 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

	57		59
1	you say, "Mr. Du Wors met with plaintiff and orally	1	cooperate?
2	represented that the majority of plaintiff's loan would go	2	A. Yes, because he was told he wasn't on the board of HPV, and
3	to pay for Mr. Phillips' mounting legal fees."	3	he was told that he would be at the time that he entered
4	And that is true, he did tell you that, did he not?	4	into the agreement with Du Wors. So they rewrote all the
5	A. Yeah, he mentioned that.	5	rules while Mark was in prison.
6	Q. Okay. But it was also clear in your mind that Mr. Du Wors	6	Q. You say in paragraph 17, "Plaintiff" that's you "was
7	also assured you that the plaintiff's loan, your loan, would	7	also told by Steve Schweickert that the loan would allow HPV
8	allow him to vigorously pursue any patent violations,	8	to form HPVG."
9	correct?	9	Did you have an understanding as to whether HPVG had
10	A. Yes.	10	actually been formed at that time or not? Did you know?
11	Q. And we already talked briefly about the Digicor litigation,	11	A. No. You know what? I didn't notice that it was HPVG, that
12	which did settle as you were advised, but they didn't give	12	extra G. That letter in there was like, whoa, that's new to
13	you any details. You never got any accounting on those	13	me. I don't remember talking about a separate entity.
14	moneys at all, did you?	14	Although, that makes sense, because Steve had said
15	A. No.	15	it's a cluster, it's a constellation, there's this other
16	Q. Were you aware as to whether or not there was any other	16	little subset over here that will be responsible for profit
17	patent litigation that was initiated by Mr. Du Wors or his	17	sharing.
18	firm?	18	So I wasn't, I wasn't aware if it was I believe it
19	A. Not at that time.	19	was formed a month before, but at the time I couldn't I
20	Q. Did you later learn that there was other patent-enforcement	20	wasn't sure.
21	litigation filed by them?	21	Q. Well, you just said a moment ago that you were surprised
22	A. There was one other that I'm aware of with RIM that they	22	when you saw that last letter G. When did you first notice
23	tried to	23	that additional
24	Q. Research in Motion?	24	A. After I invested.
25	A. Research in Motion, yes. They tried to get that ball	25	Q. Okay. So
1 2	rolling. And I'm not sure what happened. I think they weren't able to settle.	1 2	A. So I was under the impression: All right. I'm just getting on board with HPV because this is HPV. It's all these
3	Q. Okay. You don't know what happened to the RIM litigation?	3	different little clusters.
4	A. No.		
5		4	Q. Okay.
_	Q. But as far as you know, it didn't produce any money, did it?	5	Q. Okay.A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like.
6	A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures.		
7	A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures.Q. Did it produce any money for anybody?	5	A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the
7 8	A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures.	5 6 7 8	A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional
7 8 9	A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures.Q. Did it produce any money for anybody?A. Not that I know of.Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a	5 6 7 8 9	A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says
7 8 9 10	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you 	5 6 7 8 9	A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that
7 8 9 10 11	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right?
7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? Q. Who asked Mark? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Pardon?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? Q. Who asked Mark? A. Boy, I'm not exactly sure. Someone involved in that process 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Pardon? A. I didn't think it mattered.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? Q. Who asked Mark? A. Boy, I'm not exactly sure. Someone involved in that process on one of the sides trying to clear up the clouded title. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Pardon? A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Why was that?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? Q. Who asked Mark? A. Boy, I'm not exactly sure. Someone involved in that process on one of the sides trying to clear up the clouded title. And Mark refused to clear up the title. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Pardon? A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Why was that? A. Because it was all under management of HPV. It was just the
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? Q. Who asked Mark? A. Boy, I'm not exactly sure. Someone involved in that process on one of the sides trying to clear up the clouded title. And Mark refused to clear up the title. Q. And Mark was what? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Pardon? A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Why was that? A. Because it was all under management of HPV. It was just the way that they it was how they categorized my investment.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? Q. Who asked Mark? A. Boy, I'm not exactly sure. Someone involved in that process on one of the sides trying to clear up the clouded title. And Mark refused to clear up the title. Q. And Mark was what? A. Mark didn't want to corporate. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Pardon? A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Why was that? A. Because it was all under management of HPV. It was just the way that they it was how they categorized my investment. Q. Going on with the allegation that you have in paragraph 17,
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? Q. Who asked Mark? A. Boy, I'm not exactly sure. Someone involved in that process on one of the sides trying to clear up the clouded title. And Mark refused to clear up the title. Q. And Mark was what? A. Mark didn't want to corporate. Q. Okay. Was that a request from RIM or was it a request from 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Pardon? A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Why was that? A. Because it was all under management of HPV. It was just the way that they it was how they categorized my investment. Q. Going on with the allegation that you have in paragraph 17, "The loan would allow HPV to form HPVG, and that she would
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? Q. Who asked Mark? A. Boy, I'm not exactly sure. Someone involved in that process on one of the sides trying to clear up the clouded title. And Mark refused to clear up the title. Q. And Mark was what? A. Mark didn't want to corporate. Q. Okay. Was that a request from RIM or was it a request from HPV? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Pardon? A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Why was that? A. Because it was all under management of HPV. It was just the way that they it was how they categorized my investment. Q. Going on with the allegation that you have in paragraph 17, "The loan would allow HPV to form HPVG, and that she would be given an '8 percent passive membership."
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. No, it didn't, not for Hunts Point Ventures. Q. Did it produce any money for anybody? A. Not that I know of. Q. My terminology is probably defective, but was there a request for reexamination of the patents by RIM, do you know? A. I believe there was. I believe Mark had said that they had asked him to it had something to do with clouded title. Q. Who asked Mark? A. Huh? Q. Who asked Mark? A. Boy, I'm not exactly sure. Someone involved in that process on one of the sides trying to clear up the clouded title. And Mark refused to clear up the title. Q. And Mark was what? A. Mark didn't want to corporate. Q. Okay. Was that a request from RIM or was it a request from 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Kind of like the HPV that we don't like. Q. All right. So in other words, when you actually viewed the package that was sent to you by Steve prior to the conversation on April 22nd that included the optional proposals and including the participation schedule that says proposed HPVG, LLC, you did not note that difference at that time; is that right? A. I don't know when I noted that difference. I really don't remember. Q. Sure. A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Pardon? A. I didn't think it mattered. Q. Why was that? A. Because it was all under management of HPV. It was just the way that they it was how they categorized my investment. Q. Going on with the allegation that you have in paragraph 17, "The loan would allow HPV to form HPVG, and that she would

15 (Pages 57 to 60)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 17 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

1	61		63
	meant?	1	probably 10 or 15 minutes at the most.
2	A. Uh-huh.	2	Q. Okay. What was the purpose of that call after you received
3	Q. You have to say yes.	3	the proposal in written form somewhere between the 12th and
4	A. Yes.	4	the 15th and the 22nd? What was the purpose of that call to
5	Q. Okay. "Without regard to HPV's obligation on the \$200,000	5	Steve? Did you have some questions for him?
6	note."	6	A. No. I believe he called me, "Hey, are you going to invest?"
7	And we've covered that, and that is that no one would	7	You know, that type of a phone call.
8	quibble with the fact that you were to be repaid the 200	8	Q. Right. So what did you tell him when he asked you, "Are you
9	plus interest, correct?	9	going to invest?" What did you tell him?
10	A. Correct.	10	A. "Well, have you set up an appointment with John Du Wors
11	Q. And in addition to that, an 8 percent interest in HPVG.	11	yet?"
12	A. Yes.	12	Q. Do you remember anything about that conversation, or would
13	Q. Passive interest.	13	that be pretty much it?
14	You say on paragraph 18 of Exhibit 1, "On or about	14	A. That would be pretty much it.
15	April 21, 2011, plaintiff received a signed copy of the	15	Q. Fair enough. Turn to page 9 of Exhibit 1. No. For now
16	Promissory Note and Joint Participation Agreement."	16	let's go to 11. I'm sorry. Page 11, if you would.
17	And you're referring to Exhibit 2 when you say the	17	Directing your attention to paragraph 48.
18	Promissory Note and Joint Participation Agreement, correct?	18	Now, did Steve ever tell you in the course of your
19	A. Yes.	19	conversations that when HPV was formed by a different law
20	Q. So that was something you received the day before the	20	firm, Cairncross & Hempelmann, in May well, it might have
21	conversation with Steve Schweickert and John Du Wors on the	21	been March of 2010. Did Steve tell you that initially there
22	22nd, correct?	22	were only two shareholders: him and your mother Joyce?
23	A. Uh-huh.	23	A. I believe that, yes.
24	Q. Yes?	24	Q. Okay. And you didn't know whether your mother had divested
25	A. Yes. Well, I received it more than a day before. It was a	25	herself of her interest in HPV at this time in
1	62 week before.	1	64 A. I did not know. I didn't find out about that until much
2	Q. Okay. How long before was it that you received it, do you	2	later.
3	think?	3	Q. So going back to paragraph 48. You say in here in your
4	A. A week, at least a week. Probably 10 days.	4	Complaint, "Steve Schweickert misrepresented to plaintiff
5	Q. Did you consult with anybody at all about this proposal that	5	that she would be given shares in HPV and HPVG, that
6	Steve Schweickert sent to you that you received probably	6	Mr. Phillips would be a shareholder and director of HPV and
7	somewhere between April 12th and maybe April 15th? Did you	7	HPVG."
8	consult with anybody about this proposition?	8	A. Yes.
9	A. Well, I mentioned earlier that I spoke with my mom about it.	9	Q. Now, what you're saying there is that Steve Schweickert was
10	But there wasn't a lot coming back from her	10	telling you, "Look, even though the shares were issued to me
11	information-wise.	11	and Joyce, Mark is going to be a shareholder, and officer
12	Q. Anybody else?	12	and director."
13	A. I didn't want to discuss it with anybody. I felt it was a	13	Is that correct?
14	private sensitive matter.	14	A. Yes.
15	Q. Sure. Did you talk to Steve in between the time that you	15	Q. And you knew that they weren't going to be able to put those
16	received Exhibit	16	shares in Mark's name until he got clear of his criminal
17	A. Yes.	17	matter? You knew that?
18	Q 2 and the conversation with John Du Wors and Steve?	18	A. Yes.
19	A. Yes, yes.	19	Q. Pardon?
2.0	Q. How many times did you talk to Steve in that interim period?	20	A. Yes. Yes. I'm aware of that. That was the whole point of
20	A. At least once.	21	doing this.
21	0.11.1	22	Q. This goes on to state that Mr. Schweickert, Steve
	Q. How long a conversation was that?	22	Q. This goes on to state that Wir. Beliweickert, Steve
21	A. I don't recall. Our conversations on the phone, unless it	23	Schweickert, told you that your investment was better than
21 22			

16 (Pages 61 to 64)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 18 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

	65		67
1	A. Yes.	1	A. I was just given a proposal, like: "This is what we're
2	Q. And Steve also was the one who told you that you need to	2	thinking about doing. We've set up HPVG. You know, it's a
3	beat Sandy Hoover to this; otherwise, she's going to beat	3	thing."
4	you out of this opportunity? That was Steve who told	4	Or maybe I don't remember that particular but I
5	A. Yes, there was some pressure there.	5	knew that, okay, I'm talking to an attorney. He's telling
6	Q. All right. Let's go back to page 9, paragraph 38. And	6	me this is taken care of.
7	that's specifically referring to representations by	7	And I went with it. I trusted his word. That's all I
8	Mr. Schweickert.	8	needed at the time.
9	A. Okay.	9	Q. Okay. And then you go on down to the last couple of lines
10	Q. This does get back to one of the things you and I were	10	of paragraph 38 and you say that Schweickert also told you
11	talking about earlier. Line 16, you say that	11	that you would have an ownership interest in HPVG, "that her
12	Mr. Schweickert told you that you would participate in	12	loan would be repaid on time."
13	decisions on HPV's investments in third parties. And that	13	A. Which line are you?
14	is a true statement, isn't it?	14	Q. 19 and 20.
15	A. Yeah. Well, that's why he called me about Digicor. So yes.	15	A. Oh, okay.
16	Q. And Viacam too?	16	Q. And that's correct that Steve Schweickert did tell you that
17	A. Not Digicor. I meant Viacam. Sorry. Wrong name. It's	17	you would have an ownership interest in HPVG, did he not?
18	been a few years.	18	A. Yes.
19	Q. I understood what you meant.	19	Q. And in fact, that's documented in Exhibit 2, by that it
20	A. Good. Thank you.	20	clearly states, no question about it, you own 8 percent of
21	Q. Okay. So when he called you with Viacam, that was	21	HPVG, correct?
22	consistent with what he had represented to you, which is,	22	A. Yes.
23	"I'm going to be asking your input. I want you	23	Q. All right. I want to take a little time on paragraph 39,
24	participating in these decisions."	24	and not undue, but I want to try to figure out exactly what
25	A. He knew I would openly disagree with him on anything at any	25	you're saying here.
	66		68
1	given time. So it wasn't	1	You say, "Representations made by Mr. Du Wors
2	Q. So you're not a shrinking violet when it comes to dealing	2	include," but then you say, "(but are not limited to)" the
3	with Steve Schweickert then.	3	claim that he would be able to generate a lot of money
4	A. Well, I also think he knew how to keep me happy about he	4	through patent litigation.
5	wanted me to invest the money, so he knew how to deal with	5	And you've already talked about that, that the three
6	me in that way.	6	of you in that conversation never quantified it but you
7	Q. You go on to say that Steve Schweickert also represented	7	talked and made jokes about a lot of money, correct?
8	that "HPV and HPVG had a profit sharing agreement that was	8	A. Yes.
9	approved by the members of HPV."	9	Q. And no attempt to ever quantify that, though, correct?
10	A. Yes.	10	A. No.
11	Q. And did he ever give you any of the details about what that	11	Q. All right.
12	profit-sharing agreement was?	12	A. Although, there were big numbers thrown around as examples.
13	A. Well, the only detail that pertained to me was the 8 percent	13	Q. You mean, from the earlier litigation that he had done for
14	for me.	14	another client?
15	Q. And you knew that you would have an 8 percent interest in	15	A. Yes.
16	HPVG, correct?	16	Q. He gave you some examples of those?
17	A. Yes.	17	A. Yes, of his successes.
	Q. All right. But you didn't know what the profit-sharing	18	Q. And Mr. Du Wors clearly told you that he represented HPV and
18 19	agreement was between HPV and HPVG?	19	HPVG, correct?
	A. No, I didn't know any of the details of that. And I didn't	20	A. Yes.
20	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
21	know what payments would be made out of HPVG versus out of	21	Q. All right. Mr. Du Wors told you that you would be paid back
22	HPV. You know, it was a waterfall schedule, however they	22	on your promissory note from the Digicor settlements?
23	wanted to set that up, and I wasn't privy to that. I don't	23	A. Yes.
	think it was structured yet.	24	Q. Tell me about that, as best you can. Give me some detail on
24 25	Q. Okay.	25	that.

17 (Pages 65 to 68)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 19 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

69 71 A. Well, that's how I believed that they would make good on the Mr. Schweickert and the Rudkins as they didn't not have 1 1 2 loan repayment, that they had a, they had a suit already in 2 extensive corporate governance experience." 3 motion and that it was -- that they were on the verge of 3 Oh, okay. So that "didn't" is a double negative. 4 4 That's a typo. That's all that is. 5 So this is not -- they were saying so this is not 5 So this is a list of all of the things that I 6 something you're going to have to wait a long time for. 6 expected, and that these things would -- and that Du Wors' 7 Because I thought, gosh, \$200,000 to loan and then have 7 participation -- this is important, line 3, his participation in these entities would provide the oversight 8 it -- have the repayment of the loan being due a year and a 8 to the actions of Schweickert and Rudkins. That was his 9 half later, that's pretty quick turnaround. And I was 9 10 wondering how they were going to do that, how they were 10 role. That was his job. going to pull that off. Q. Tell me a little bit about that. Because I take it this is 11 11 12 But you know, I believed that they would, but I wanted 12 something that was communicated in the course of that conversation on April 22nd, 2011. Correct? 13 to see what they had in the hopper. And I was disappointed 13 that they only settled for that amount, though, whatever 14 A. I believe so. 14 that was. I think they could have settled for a lot more. 15 Q. Tell me about what all was said about John Du Wors' 1.5 Q. And why do you think that? 16 participation in HPV and HPVG which would give you 16 A. I was under the impression that they were entitled to a lot 17 confidence that he was going to provide some oversight over 17 more money. I just thought that maybe Du Wors wasn't as Mr. Rudkin and Mr. Steve Schweickert's --18 18 great as he puffed him up to sound like, you know, he wanted A. He's the only attorney on board. He's the only person that 19 19 everybody to think he was. So I was disappointed. 20 has a legal ethical requirement to do no harm, to abide by 20 21 Q. Okay. Then you say -- and this is one part that I feel like 21 the book, to keep everybody in line so that we don't end up I need a little clarification. Starting on line 25 on page 22 22 in some kind of trouble with the law, or however. 23 9, and reading over to the next page on paragraph 39, "that 23 This is -- he's the only one that knows how to do 24 Mr. Du Wors would see to settlement funds be disbursed to 24 this. He is the person we hired to do this for us, people 25 his firm, HPVG for profit sharing." 25 who don't know how to run patent litigation, who don't know 70 1 A. Yes. 1 how to secure an IP, who don't know how to, you know, secure 2 Q. I don't know if there's typos or an error there. What is 2 loans, things like that. This is why we hired John Du Wors. 3 3 meant by that partial sentence there? Q. I understand that that's your understanding. What I want to A. Partial sentence? 4 know from you, though, is: What did John Du Wors say to you 4 5 5 Q. Maybe you need to read the whole sentence. with regard to what he was going to do to guarantee or to 6 A. I will read the whole sentence. 6 assure or to encourage proper administration of those 7 7 corporate entities? What did John Du Wors say to you? Q. Why don't you do that and tell me what you're trying to say 8 8 Did he say, "I'm going to be down there, I'm going to 9 9 be running the show"? Or did he say, "Look, I'm going to (Witness perusing document.) 10 A. That's a long sentence. 10 make sure" --11 Q. Uh-huh. 11 A. Yes. 12 A. "Representations made by Du Wors include (but are not Q. -- "that things are done legally"? 12 13 limited to) the claim that by using her investment to pay 13 A. Yes, he said he would be running the show and that he was in his fees because HPV had no money, he would be able to charge, and that he knew how to do this and he was very good 14 14 generate a lot of money through patent litigation that would at his job and knew how to do this. 15 15 16 help Mr. Phillips, he represented HPV and HPVG, that 16 Q. When he said, "I'm going to be running the show," was he Ms. Schweickert would be paid back her promissory note from 17 taking about the patent trolling? Or what was he talking 17 about? 18 'Digicor' settlement funds," -- I think there meant to be a 18 19 period in here. 19 A. Yes, he was talking about all of it, the patent trolling, 20 the running board meetings, being there to answer any 20 Q. Okay. 21 A. And, "that Mr. Du Wors would see to settlement funds be 21 questions, that he was somebody that was tangible that I 22 disbursed to his firm, HPVG for profit sharing, that 22 could call if I had a question or if I wanted to have a meeting and get some clarification about something. 23 Ms. Schweickert would participate in future patent 23 24 litigation settlements from HPVG, and his participation in 24 In fact, at the end of the phone call I remember him 25 25 HPVG and HPVG would provide oversight to the actions of saying, "Look me up next time you're in Seattle. We'll

18 (Pages 69 to 72)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 20 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

	73		75
1	meet. We can go over any of the questions that you may	1	board? Or did he give you an answer?
2	have."	2	A. He assured me that everything was going to be up to speed in
3	Q. Okay.	3	a few months, he and his wife were working diligently at
4	A. That was before I made the you know, that was the only	4	trying to organize the mess that Steve made, and that he
5	time I ever spoke with him.	5	would be in touch with me in the fall.
6	Q. Now, I know that you weren't entranced by his personality,	6	Q. Okay. How did you feel at the conclusion of that
7	but did you ever, in fact, contact him by either email,	7	conversation? Did you feel like you were being put off? Or
8	letter, or telephone call?	8	were you concerned about the disarray that you kind of
9	A. Not until much later after there were defaults on the loan	9	sensed with the corporation? What was your feeling?
10	and I hadn't received any paperwork. And it wasn't until, I	10	A. I'm thinking about the dates. I think it was August of 2012
11	think, January of 2013 that I started, you know, my process	11	that he and I spoke. I think it was some time had
12	of trying to get information, trying to get him to answer	12	passed. It was more than just a couple of months. It was
13	some questions. And he acted like he didn't know who I was.	13	more like a year and a couple of months.
14	Q. Was there any reason why you waited that long to make	14	Q. So you're talking August 12?
15	inquiries about	15	A. Yeah. I'm taking a step backwards because I don't want to
16	A. Oh, I didn't wait that long. I mean, I tried to speak with	16	be misquoting the timeline here.
17	Chad Rudkin. I called him several times. We had arranged	17	At that time I didn't feel he was putting me off. I
18	meetings to get together when I'd come up for Thanksgiving	18	felt he was overwhelmed and needed time to get organized.
19	and for Christmas of 2012, and he had flaked all three	19	Q. Okay.
20	times. And two of those times were a month apart and he	20	A. But then I started to feel he was putting me off a few
21	said, "Oh, we all have the flu." Which I knew was BS.	21	months later, in October or November or December of 2012.
22	Q. Let's go back real briefly on that. When was the first time	22	Q. When you talked to him August of 2012 the note was already
23	that you made an inquiry to Chad Rudkin about the status of	23	delinquent, wasn't it?
24	the company operations and your loan? When was the first	24	A. On October 31st it became delinquent, yes.
25	contact with Chad?	25	Q. Of 2011?
	74		76
1	A. August of 2011.	1	A. No. December 31st of 2011 they owed the first payment
2	Q. August of 2011?	2	wasn't made, so the 11,000 wasn't given.
3	A. Uh-huh.	3	Q. Okay. So when you talked to Chad Rudkin the note was
4	Q. And was Steve Schweickert still connected with the company	4	delinquent?
5	at that time?	5	A. Yes.
6	A. At that time I don't believe he was. I believe he had	6	Q. Did you ask him about, "When can I get that payment, because
7	passed the baton to Chad. And that's why I spoke with Chad.	7	it's, you know, eight months overdue"?
8	I wanted to know when I was going to be put on the board. I	8	A. I did ask, and he said, "I have no idea. I'm, you know,
9	wanted to know when I was going to get shares. I wanted to	9	overwhelmed. Steve just dumped all these papers on me."
10	know when I was going to get my paperwork.	10	Q. Well, given the fact that I understand from your answer
11	I wanted everything locked down. I wanted to make	11	before that Mr. Du Wors left you with a clear understanding
12	sure I was going to get paid back.	12	that if you had questions, call him, did you call him?
13	Q. What did you ask him about the financials? Did you just	13	A. Not at that time.
14	say, "Hey, is there any money in the kitty? How are we	14	Q. Why not?
15	doing on the patent"	15	A. Gosh. Honestly, I never really thought I would need to have
16	A. Of course I asked him those things.	16	to talk to him directly. I felt like at the time I made the
17	Q. What did he tell	17	investment that Steve was going to be on board and that
18	A. He didn't know.	18	Steve would be a good liaison.
1	Q. He didn't know?	19	I didn't feel comfortable talking with Du Wors
19		20	directly. I had a weird vibe from him. And I had hoped
19 20	A. He didn't know anything. He was very confused.	20	
	A. He didn't know anything. He was very confused. Q. Was he the CEO, from your	21	that Chad would be able to take Steve's place. I was really
20	Q. Was he the CEO, from your A. Yes, he was.	21 22	that Chad would be able to take Steve's place. I was really hoping that Chad would make good with what Steve had, you
20 21 22 23	Q. Was he the CEO, from your A. Yes, he was. THE COURT REPORTER: Excuse me.	21 22 23	hoping that Chad would make good with what Steve had, you know, set out to do.
20 21 22 23 24	Q. Was he the CEO, from yourA. Yes, he was.THE COURT REPORTER: Excuse me.(Discussion off the record.)	21 22 23 24	hoping that Chad would make good with what Steve had, you know, set out to do. Q. Now, Chad was a classmate of your brother's as well, or same
20 21 22 23	Q. Was he the CEO, from your A. Yes, he was. THE COURT REPORTER: Excuse me.	21 22 23	hoping that Chad would make good with what Steve had, you know, set out to do.

19 (Pages 73 to 76)

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 21 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

	77		79	
1	A. Yes.	1	Q. I tend to agree with you.	
2	Q anyway?	2	A. But this is all under Du Wors' watch, under his supervision.	
3	A. Yes.	3	Q. Well, what do you mean	
4	Q. How well did you know him?	4	A. So that's the problem.	
5	A. I knew Chad better than I knew Mark, actually. Chad had	5	Q. What do you mean that?	
6	lived in my parents' house for some time, for about, I	6	A. They don't know what they're doing. They're asking Du Wors	
7	think, a year or three months, like, a summer. Anywhere	7	for advice, and then they're doing things like putting my	
8	between three to twelve months.	8	loan down as an angel investment. I don't understand that.	
9	Q. And Mark trusted him?	9	I don't understand all of a sudden removing Mark from the	
10	A. Yeah, I believe Mark trusted him.	10	board. I don't get it.	
11	Q. What was your understanding as to Chad Rudkin's business	11	Q. Had Mark ever been on the board?	
12	experience?	12	A. Well, isn't this where it this? I'm looking here	
13	A. I was really surprised that Steve had selected Chad for this	13	(Witness perusing document.)	
14	type of thing. Chad was a party boy in high school,	14	A. Active member, manager, Steve. Mark Phillips oh, I guess	
15	college. He was an Army Ranger. He was a beer-drinking,	15	they were planning on it, because he was obviously otherwise	
16	womanizing, you know, social climber.	16	indisposed with prison. But the intent was to make sure	
17	And he was not a good friend to my brother. He	17	that once he got out, that he would be in charge of	
18	decided, you know, to start hanging out with some of my	18	everything.	
19	brother's friends and then started putting my brother down.	19	Q. Mark got out in October of 12?	
20	And it hurt, it hurt my brother quite a bit. So I know that	20	A. Yes. Or September 12.	
21	Chad's loyalty is not very he's not very loyal. It's	21	Q. It was September?	
22	very much in question.	22	A. Uh-huh.	
23	But Steve somehow felt that Chad had something to	23	Q. Okay.	
24	contribute. And I wasn't sure what that was. It always	24	A. I believe.	
25	kind of baffled me.	25	MR. FRANKLIN: It's about 11:25. Let's stay on	
	78		80	
1	But then when Steve said he and his wife, who had some	1	the record for a minute.	
2	business experience, I thought, okay, good, somebody with	2	I don't know if you have a date that you can commit to	
3	business experience is helping Chad. I wasn't, I wasn't	3	right now, or if you want to just agree on the record that	
4	100 percent confident, but given that Steve had made his	4	we will reschedule this at a time that is mutually	
5	departure and that Du Wors was onboard being busy with Chad	5	convenient, hopefully within the next two or three weeks.	
6	and Elizabeth, I was hoping that we would somehow come to	6	Are you guys in a position to set the deposition right	
7	some resolution.	7	now?	
8	But I wanted to, I wanted to be reasonable and give		MR. WAYMAN: I don't think we're in a position	
9	them plenty of time.	8 9	right now. If you want to just shoot us an email with your	
10	Q. Okay. One of the allegations and part of it is referred	10	dates, and then I can check my calendar and Reed and	
11	to in paragraph 41 on page 10 was that there was a	11	Jennifer can check their calendars, and we can get back to	
12	recharacterization, I guess, of your loan on the corporate	12	you with a date.	
13	books, and at some point the loan was recharacterized as a,	13	MR. FRANKLIN: Fair enough.	
14	quote, angel investment, or something like that?	14	Well, thanks, Ms. Schweickert. I appreciate you being	
15	A. Yeah, I saw that. I was shocked.	15	here today, and we will continue this on an agreed-upon	
16	Q. What does that mean? What did that mean to you?	16	date.	
17	A. I don't know what that means. I had no idea what that meant	17	THE WITNESS: Okay.	
	at all. And you know, when I saw that I was amazed that	18	(Deposition adjourned at 11:25 a.m.)	
18	that had happened. It looked like they just rewrote the		(Signature reserved)	
19	books.	19	(Exhibits 1 - 2 attached)	
20	Q. Now, that was on the books at HPV, correct?	20	(Exhibits 1 - 2 attached)	
21	A. I believe so.	21		
22		22		
23	Q. It didn't change the fact that you had a piece of paper that said they owed you 200 grand plus interest, did it?	23 24		
24	A. Nope, not to me. A contract's a contract.	24		
25				

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 22 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

	81		83
1		1	
2	CERTIFICATE	2	DECLARATION
3	STATE OF WASHINGTON)	3	
) ss.	4	STATE OF WASHINGTON)
4	COUNTY OF KING)	5) ss.
5		_	COUNTY OF)
6	I, Laurie B. Porter, Certified Court Reporter	6	Pursuant to the laws of the State of
7	in and for the State of Washington, license number 2376,	8	Washington, I declare under penalty of perjury the
8	do hereby certify:	9	following to be true:
9	That the annexed and foregoing deposition of	10	
10	the witness named herein was taken stenographically before	11	I have read my deposition transcript, and the
11	me and reduced to typewriting under my direction;	12	same is true and accurate, save and except for any changes and/or corrections as indicated by me on the
12	I further certify that the said witness was	13 14	CORRECTIONS/CHANGES page hereof.
13	afforded the opportunity to examine, read, and sign said	15	Signed at , Washington on the
14	deposition after the same was transcribed, unless	16	day of, 2014.
15	indicated in the record that the parties and the witness	17	
16	waive the signing;	18	
17	I further certify that all objections made at	19	
18	the time of said examination were noted by me upon said	20	
19 20	deposition; I further certify that I am not a relative or	20	Jennifer Schweickert
21	employee or attorney or counsel of any of the parties to	21	
22	said action, or a relative or employee of any such	22	
23	attorney or counsel, and that I am not financially	23	Case name: Schweickert vs. Hunts Point Ventures, et al.
24	interested in the said action or the outcome thereof;		Cause No.: 13-CV-675
25	I further certify that the witness before	24 25	
	,		
	82		84
1	examination was by me duly sworn to testify to the truth,	1	Laurie B. Porter, CCR Schweickert vs. Hunts Point Ventures,
2	the whole truth, and nothing but the truth;	_	et al.
3	I further certify that the deposition, as	2	1415 2nd Avenue, # 1107 District Court, Western District No. 13-CV-675
4	transcribed, is a full, true, and correct transcript of	3	Seattle, WA 98101 Deposition of Jennifer Schweickert
5	the testimony, including questions and answers, and all		(206)623-6136 September 12, 2014
6	objections, motions and exceptions of counsel made and	4 5	Please make all corrections, changes or clarifications to your
7 8	taken at the time of the foregoing examination, to the best of my ability.		testimony on this sheet, showing page and line number and the
9	best of my ability.	6	nature of the change. If there are no changes, write "none"
10		,	across the page and then sign this sheet on the line provided.
11	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, this 19th day of September	7 8	Page Line Reason for Change
12	2014.	9	
13		10	
14		11 12	
15		13	
16		14	
17	Laurie B. Porter, CCR	15 16	
18	License No. 2376	17	
19	Certified Court Reporter in	18	
	and for the State of Washington,	19	
20	residing in Issaquah.	20 21	
21	-	22	See: Wash. Reports 34A,
22		0.0	Rule 30(b), USCA 28,
23		23	Rule 30(e) Signature /Date
24		24	,540
25		25	Jennifer Schweickert

Case 2:13-cv-00675-RSM Document 90-3 Filed 11/03/14 Page 23 of 102

Jennifer Schweickert - September 12, 2014

85

LAURIE B. PORTER, CCR Northwest Court Reporters 1415 Second Avenue, Suite 1107 Seattle, Washington 98101 (206)623-6136 September 19, 2014

Brandon Wayman MDK Law 777 108th Avenue NE, Suite 2170 Bellevue, Washington 98004

RE: Schweickert vs. Hunts Point Ventures, et al. District Court, Western District Cause No. 13-CV-675 Deposition of Jennifer Schweickert Taken September 12, 2014

Enclosed is your copy of the above-referenced deposition, plus a correction sheet and a Declaration. Please have Ms. Schweickert read the deposition transcript, make whatever corrections and/or changes that are appropriate, then sign the correction sheet and the Declaration.

Please be aware that the court rules provide that this be accomplished within 30 days of receipt of notice. The corrections and signed Declaration should be forwarded to me at the above address for distribution among counsel and inclusion in the original transcript. If this is not received by me within the time period noted above, signature will be deemed for all purposes waived.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

Laurie B. Porter

Enc. Cc: Court file File Sam Franklin

86

LAURIE B. PORTER, CCR Northwest Court Reporters 1415 Second Avenue, Suite 1107 Seattle, Washington 98101 (206)623-6136

September 19, 2014

TO: Sam Franklin Lee Smart 701 Pike Street, Suite 1800 Seattle, Washington 98101-3929

NOTICE REGARDING FILING OF ORIGINAL DEPOSITION TRANSCRIPT

RE: Case Name: Schweickert vs. Hunts Point Ventures, et al.
Venue: District Court, Western District
Cauca No: 13 CV 675

Cause No: 13-CV-675
Deposition of: Jennifer Schweickert
Taken: September 12, 2014

Enclosed you will find the original sealed transcript of Jennifer Schweickert.

The original signature page and changes, if any, received by this office will be forwarded to all counsel. Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

Laurie B. Porter, CCR

Cc: Court file File Brandon Wayman

22 (Pages 85 to 86)

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

WESTERN DISTRICT OF WASHINGTON AT SEATTLE

JENNIFER P. SCHWEICKERT,

Plaintiff,

vs. , No. 13-CV-675

HUNTS POINT VENTURES, INC.;
HUNTS POINT VENTURE GROUP,
LLC; CHAD and ELIZABETH
RUDKIN, and their marital
community comprised thereof;
JOHN DU WORS and AMBER DU
WORS, and their marital
community comprised thereof;
and DOES 1 - 4,

Defendants.

DEPOSITION UPON ORAL EXAMINATION OF JENNIFER P. SCHWEICKERT VOLUME II

9:00 a.m.
Friday, October 3, 2014
701 Pike Street, Suite 1800
Seattle, Washington

Laurie B. Porter, CCR Northwest Court Reporters 1415 Second Avenue, Suite 1107 Seattle, Washington 98101 (206)623-6136

www.northwestcourtreporters.com

85

		86
1	APPEARANCES	
2		
3	On Behalf of the Plaintiff:	
4	BRANDON WAYMAN	
5	MDK Law	
6	777 108th Avenue NE, Suite 2170	
7	Bellevue, Washington 98004	
8		
9		
10		
11	On Behalf of the Defendants:	
12	SAM FRANKLIN	
13	Lee Smart	
14	701 Pike Street, Suite 1800	
15	Seattle, Washington 98101-3929	
16		
17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		

		87
1		
2	EXAMINATION INDEX	
3		
4	Mr. Franklin	
5		
6		
7		
8	* * *	
9		
10		
11	EXHIBIT INDEX	
12	No. Description Marl	ked
13	3 Letter to Steve from J. Du Wors, 4-10-11, re HPV Patent litigation, 2 pages 96	
14		
15	4 Notice of Annual Meeting of Shareholders, 1 page 101	1
16	5 First Amended Complaint, 22 pages 123	3
17	6 Letter to Rudkins and J. Du Wors from	
18	J. Schweickert, 1-25-13, re RCW 23B.16.010(5), 1 page 14	7
19	7 Letter to Rudkins and J. Du Wors from J. Schweickert, 2-4-13, re Demand for	
20	Repayment of Promissory Note, 2 pages 153	3
21	8 Email chain between J. Du Wors, J. Schweickert, Rudkins, M. Phillips, J. Smith, 2-8-13,	
22	re Following Up, 1 page	3
23	9 Email chain between J. Schweickert, J. Du Wors, Rudkins, M. Phillips, J. Smith, 1-1, 1-8, 1-11	
24	2013, re Getting Real, 3 pages 155	5
25		

```
88
 1
                       (Deposition commenced at 10:07 a.m.)
 2
         JENNIFER SCHWEICKERT,
                                      having been previously sworn
                                      under oath by a Washington
                                      State Certified Court Reporter,
 3
                                      testified as follows:
 4
 5
                              EXAMINATION
         BY MR. FRANKLIN:
 6
 7
         Good morning. How are you?
 8
         Pretty good. Woke up to the sound of construction this
 9
         morning in the building we're in. And we moved there to get
10
         away from construction.
11
         Well, Seattle's a bad place for you to come to to get away
12
         from construction, particularly depending on what part of
13
         town you live in, because the cranes are back.
14
         Oh, I don't mind. They're great at Christmastime.
15
         Ms. Schweickert, I want to kind of jump ahead a little bit
16
         right now momentarily. Now, you testified briefly about the
17
         separation of your mother and Steve Schweickert, which I
18
         think happened in 2011. Subsequently Mr. Schweickert
19
         apparently sued your mother and that case was settled.
20
     Α.
         Uh-huh.
21
         You're aware of that, correct?
22
         Uh-huh.
     Α.
23
         And you're also aware that part of that settlement, maybe
24
         paragraph 17, that your mother undertook to indemnify Steve
25
         Schweickert against any claims that you might bring against
```

89 1 Steve Schweickert. 2 A. Yes. 3 All right. Now, we know from your testimony and from other 4 submittals by you that a lot, if not all, of the same 5 allegations that you make against Mr. Du Wors were also 6 representations made by Mr. Steve Schweickert to you as 7 well. Correct? A. Uh-huh. 8 9 Q. You have to say yes. 10 A. Yes. 11 Okay. Was there a reason why you didn't sue Mr. Schweickert 12 when you sued Mr. Du Wors and Mr. Rudkin? 13 Was there a reason? Yeah. Because my mother had 14 indemnified him. 15 Q. So there was no point in you suing Steve if your mother was 16 going to indemnify that claim, right? 17 Right. Α. 18 Okay. Q. 19 But Steve wasn't, Steve wasn't as responsible. 20 Q. And why is that? 21 In this whole equation. Because Steve isn't an attorney. 22 Steve doesn't have a duty to not lie, cheat, and steal. Q. Duty to not lie. 23 24 Which is exactly why I spoke to Du Wors on the phone that 25 day, to make sure that I had an attorney making sure

90 1 everything Steve was doing was legal. So that's where we 2 are now. Q. Well, let me be clear that I understand what you're saying. 3 Is it your view, then, that it was okay for Steve 4 5 Schweickert to lie to you? 6 A. Could you rephrase the question? I don't understand what 7 you mean. 8 Well, you said a moment ago that the difference between 9 Steve Schweickert and John Du Wors in terms of liability to 10 you is that Steve Schweickert is a nonlawyer, didn't have a 11 duty to not lie, steal, and cheat. 12 Did you really mean that? 13 Did I really mean that? 14 Q. Yes. 15 Did I really mean that Steve doesn't -- well, he didn't take 16 an oath. He didn't -- doesn't have the schooling. He's not 17 an attorney. That's why, that's why I made sure that I 18 spoke with the person that would be representing the company 19 and agreeing and signing off on everything that I had been 20 told by Steve. 21 So suing Steve was really not a smart thing to do. 22 didn't seem like the right thing to do, given Steve's circumstances. 23 24 Okay. Well, you told me last time that you thought that 25 Steve was an honest guy. Is that correct?

```
91
 1
        I didn't say that.
 2
        What did you say?
 3
        What did I say? I'm not sure. I don't remember. It was a
 4
         couple of weeks ago.
 5
     Q. You have not read --
        My relationship with Steve is very complicated. I've known
 6
 7
        him since I was a child. He's family.
 8
     Q. I understand.
 9
        So as far as -- nobody is a black and white honest,
10
         dishonest person. I think Steve had some difficult times in
11
        his life. And during the time, you know, he was dealing
12
        with Hunts Point Ventures he was living a double life where
13
        my mom and his other relationship were concerned, and he was
14
         drinking quite a bit. And I don't believe he was fully
15
        honest then.
16
               Which is part of the reason why I had a gut feeling I
17
         needed to call and speak with the attorney responsible.
18
     Q. Okay. All right.
19
        Okay.
20
        Did your mother offer to, in effect, buy you out to pay that
21
        note owed by HPV?
22
    A. Yes.
23
     Q. And you turned her down?
24
     A. That's right.
25
     Q. And why is that?
```

92 1 Because I didn't feel it was the right thing to do. 2 wanted my shares in the company. I wanted my shares. I 3 wanted what I bought, what I paid for. 4 Okay. Q. 5 A. I wanted the 8-percent ownership in HPV, and I wanted, I wanted what I paid for. And I -- you know, her issues with 6 7 Steve were just for her, they were between her and Steve, and I didn't want to be a part of that. 8 9 So let me make sure I understand your answer to me. 10 turned down your mother's offer to buy you out, that is, to 11 pay you the 200,000 plus interest, correct? 12 Uh-huh. 13 Q. You have to say yes. 14 A. Yes. But in return, then, your mother wanted -- did she want you 15 16 to then turn over your shares of HPVG to her? 17 We didn't get that far in the discussion. I just told her 18 flat out no, that I wouldn't let her buy me out. We didn't 19 even get that far. She put her attorney on the phone and I 20 told him no. That's Jeff Keane? 21 Q. 22 Yes. Α. 23 Q. When was that? 24 A. It was in December 2012. It was right before they settled. 25 I believe their trial date was December 11th. So I would

93 1 say that conversation happened on or around the 8th or the 2 10th of December. Q. of 2012? 3 4 Yes. Α. 5 Q. Now, a moment ago you said you wanted your shares, your 8 percent at HPV. Are you still contending that you have an 6 7 ownership in the parent corporation, HPV, or are you 8 contending that you have an interest in HPVG, or both? 9 Oh, I guess I misspoke. You know, honestly, I believe that 10 I purchased shares in whatever company it was that owned the 11 intellectual property, that I owned 8 percent of that 12 company, whether that was HPVG or HPV. I was told it was 13 HPVG. 14 So when I refer to this company, it's always HPV. 15 It's just easier for me to say. It's all part of the same 16 thing. It's all connected in my mind. But that's, you 17 know, that's where I was coming from. 18 Now, I take it from your earlier comments and answers this 19 morning that you've not had a chance to read your deposition transcript from three weeks ago. Would you --20 21 Oh, yeah, I looked that over, sure. Α. 22 So you've read it? 23 A. Uh-huh. 24 You have to say yes, please. 25 Yes. You're on me about that today.

Q. Well, if I don't, she will be.

Now, I take it from the transcript -- because I read it also, of course -- that in the conversation that you had with Steve Schweickert and John Du Wors on the 22nd of April, which all three of you participated in that conversation, I got the understanding from your testimony and from your pleadings here that the main new information that you got on this occasion really had to do with Mr. Du Wors explaining to you the details of the patent-troll operation -- and you had a basic understanding of what it was -- and Mr. Du Wors, you had some questions for him about the profit sharing and you had some questions for him about how the corporation was to be run. But that most of the specific representations were nothing new; they'd already been made to you by Steve Schweickert.

Steve Schweickert told you that the company was set up to monetize Mr. Phillips' intellectual property, and that part of the purpose was -- definitely a major part was to help Mr. Phillips, because he had some pretty urgent problems at that time, did he not?

- A. He did.
- Q. And so part of the reason to set up HPV was to assist

 Mr. Phillips in dealing both with some civil litigation,

 including the MOD, M O D, and some others, Mr. Arnold, or

95 1 Arnold's estate, rather, and as well as the criminal 2 matters, that Mr. Phillips had some legal matters that were 3 going to require a fair amount of money, correct? 4 Yes. Α. 5 Q. All right. And Steve Schweickert had already told you that, 6 correct. 7 Yes. Α. 8 And he told you HPV had been formed already as a company? 9 Yes. Α. 10 And he told you that the profit model, the monetizing of the 11 IP at that time that was contemplated in the near future was 12 going to be the patent-troll model, correct? 13 Can you say that again? 14 Q. Steve Schweickert told you that the way that HPV was going 15 to make money for the foreseeable future was primarily going to be derived from patent-infringement cases? 16 17 Yes. You know, everything that you're saying Steve said, Du Wors said too in that phone call. Du Wors did most of 18 19 the talking. 20 Okay. How are you able to recall who said what in that --Because I wasn't there to talk to Steve. I could call Steve 21 Α. 22 and talk to him any time I wanted to. And I knew an 23 attorney's time is expensive, so I wasn't going to waste 24 that phone call listening to Steve. I had heard everything 25 from Steve, and I had questions for Du Wors to verify

```
96
 1
         everything Steve was telling me was true.
 2
     Q. Fair enough.
 3
                      (Exhibit No. 3 marked for identification.)
 4
        Take a look at Exhibit 3. Do you recognize that?
 5
        I recognize the picture on the top.
 6
        Okay.
     Q.
 7
        It's been a long time since I looked at these, but I believe
 8
         this was one of the pieces of paper, articles, that were in
 9
         the stack that Steve handed me when I was in Texas. Is that
10
         correct?
11
     Q. Pardon?
12
        Is that what this is?
     Α.
13
        Well, I don't know. I don't know if this is something he
     Q.
14
         gave you in Texas or this is something he gave you later.
15
     A. No. I remember Steve handing me a packet with two options,
16
         those contracts, and an article about Du Wors and an email
17
         between -- yeah, this is it, the email between Steve and
18
         Du Wors. I'm assuming this is the email that I had a copy
19
         of at that time.
20
     Q. The email that you had a copy of at that time, you're
21
         talking about during the time that you were down in
         Woodland, Texas?
22
    A. Uh-huh.
23
24
       You have to say yes.
25
        Yes.
     Α.
```

```
97
 1
       What was the general purpose or tenor of that email that
 2
         you're talking about? And this is an email from Du Wors to
 3
         Steve Schweickert, correct?
 4
        Yes, this is Du Wors to Steve, yes.
 5
     Q. What appeared to you to be the purpose of this email? What
 6
         was Du Wors communicating to Steve in this email as a
 7
         general message?
 8
        He's selling himself to Steve, looks like.
 9
        Okay. And how was he doing that? What was he selling?
10
        Well, he's selling these big round zeros.
11
     Q.
        Okay.
12
        I mean, I'm being frank here. I mean, 1.5 million, 550 down
13
        here and 800,000 for trial, yadda, yadda, yadda, yadda, how
14
        HPV's buffering and playlist patents appear to cover all
15
        portable video.
16
               This is basically what he's willing to do for HPV.
17
         Just skimming it now, that's the impression that I'm getting
18
         from it now.
19
     Q. Okay. When you read this back in 2011 was this where you
20
         gained your understanding in general of the patent-troll
        business model?
21
22
     A. No.
        Where did you gain your knowledge of the patent-troll
23
24
        business model?
25
       I actually -- funny you should ask. In college I dated
```

98 1 somebody who liked to invent things and had patents on 2 things. And then in my 20s I dated someone else who also 3 had patents on things. So I've heard about patents and 4 this, that, and the other. 5 As far as anybody ever suing on those patents, that's a different story. But the patent-troll model, I think the 6 7 first time we talked about that with regard to HPV was with 8 Steve on and around Christmas, family holidays, "Hey, what 9 are you up to?" 10 "I'm helping Mark Phillips. We're putting together 11 this company. We're going to be prosecuting the patents," 12 and you know. 13 Q. That was Christmas of what year? 14 Oh, I don't remember. 15 Q. Was it 2009 or 2010? 16 A. Probably both. 17 Okay. Q. 18 I don't remember where I was at those times. I'd have to 19 look at my records. I don't know if we were in Texas at 20 that time or ... Q. So whether it was the 2009 or 2010 holiday season, you 21 22 recall that Steve Schweickert brought up his intent to be 23 involved in a business enterprise with Mark Phillips to --24 A. Uh-huh. Yes. 25 -- prosecute patent infringers on Mark's IP?

```
99
 1
     Α.
        Yes.
 2
        Okay.
 3
        He was telling me that we were setting up Hunts Point
 4
        Ventures to do this specifically.
 5
        Do you remember him using the name "Hunts Point Ventures" at
         that time?
 6
 7
    A. Yes.
 8
        Presumably that would be the holiday season of 2010. Maybe
 9
        not.
10
     A. That's just a wild guess.
11
     Q. Maybe 09, okay.
12
        It may not have been Christmas too. It could have been any
13
         time they happened to be in Malibu when I was living in
14
         Santa Monica. They came over to my house regularly. I saw
15
         Steve and my mother probably about once a month, so they
16
         were around.
17
     Q. So your recollection, then, is that Exhibit 3 would have
18
         been part of the packet that Steve Schweickert would have
19
         given you when you were down at your mother's place in
20
         Woodland, Texas in the days following her birthday? Which,
         as I recall, was April 6th. Correct?
21
22
        Yes. You're asking me if this was in the packet?
23
     Q.
        Yes.
24
     A. I believe it was.
25
        And you read this email, did you not, at the time?
```

100 1 Α. I skimmed it. 2 And what was your impression when you read it? Did you think Mr. Du Wors is trying to sell himself? Is that what 3 4 your impression was? 5 I say that now. I think at the time it looks like a typical 6 email that would be going between Mark and the attorney of 7 Hunts Point Ventures, talking about his intent, or getting 8 ready to come on board as the attorney for Hunts Point 9 Ventures. I mean, I see this April 10, 2011. Maybe Steve -- I 10 11 mean, I don't know. Maybe Steve asked Du Wors if he could, 12 you know, send him some information? 13 I'm not sure what you're asking. 14 Q. What I'm asking is: How did you respond? Did you think, "Hey, this looks like a really good investment opportunity"? 15 16 Yes. Α. 17 Okay. And why did you react in that fashion? What was it 18 about this memo that caused you to come to that conclusion? 19 It wasn't this memo that had me come to that conclusion. 20 Well, did the memo affect your decision in any respect? 21 No, not at all. Α. 22 Q. We can put that aside, then. 23 A. Okay. 24 Ms. Schweickert, the last time we were together you 25 mentioned a Notice of Annual Meeting of Shareholders.

```
101
 1
                      (Exhibit No. 4 marked for identification.)
 2
        The court reporter has handed you what's been marked for the
 3
         purposes of this deposition as Exhibit 4. Do you recognize
         that?
 4
 5
        I think so. I think I received this in the summertime of
         2013.
 6
 7
       Okay. I believe this is the notice that you mentioned in
 8
         the last session we were together. You appeared to feel
 9
         that there was some significance to this notice to you, and
10
         you particularly made reference to agenda item 3:
11
         Discussion of debt and/or equity interests of Joyce
         Schweickert, Jennifer Schweickert, and Sandy Hoover.
12
13
        Yes.
     Α.
14
        You received this notice, did you not?
15
     A. Yes.
16
       And do you remember how long before the announced meeting
17
         date it was that you got this? Was it a week? Two weeks?
18
         Three weeks?
19
     A. I don't remember. But it wasn't, it wasn't possible for me
20
         to attend.
21
     Q.
        Okay.
22
         I'm a single mother, and it just -- the traveling and our
23
         schedule, it just wouldn't have worked out for me.
24
         Usually -- I have board meetings I'm supposed to attend in
25
         Las Vegas as well sometimes, and I usually just do those by
```

```
102
 1
         conference call.
 2
     Q. Okay.
 3
        So that would have been my intent, to meet with them via
 4
         conference call.
 5
     Q. I take it you were not able to attend the meeting
         personally, in person.
 6
 7
    A. That's correct.
 8
        Did you make any arrangements or attempt to arrange
         attending by conference call?
 9
10
        No, I don't believe I did.
11
        Why not?
     Q.
12
         I'm not sure. Maybe the time was inconvenient.
13
        Well, this was in August of 2012, correct?
14
     A. Yes -- or 2013.
    Q. Pardon?
15
     A. This was 2013.
16
     Q. 2013?
17
18
        This was after they had defaulted on my loan and obviously
19
         we're -- they showed intent to discuss that at the meeting.
20
        So item number 3 on the agenda was of considerable interest
21
         to you, was it not?
22
     A. Yes. But I wasn't sure if they were really going to do
23
         anything. I don't think -- I felt like: This is a sham
24
         corporation. This is really frustrating to me.
25
               I don't know how I felt about it, but I'm not making a
```

103 1 trip to Seattle to sit around and watch people act like 2 they're running a business. I was angry. 3 Okay. So what did you do when you became angry after 4 reading this notice and deciding that this is evidence that 5 they were running a sham? What did you do? 6 Just ignored it. I mean, they owed me the money anyway, so. 7 If they were going to make good on it, then I would have received something a little bit different. 8 9 This was just, they wanted me to probably show up and 10 say, "Oh, there, there, it's okay. You owe me money. I'll 11 let it slide." 12 I wasn't okay with that. I honestly just -- it was a 13 difficult, it was a difficult time. 14 Q. Why was that? 15 I was just -- the idea of traveling with a child, it's just 16 not -- to go to talk to them about -- they had been ignoring 17 me for months. I already had tried to meet with them six 18 months, seven, eight months before, and they blew me off, 19 the Rudkins blew me off. So I didn't believe that they were 20 really going to make good on this. 21 Why would you waste your money traveling 1,200 miles 22 with a child when, you know -- why would you do that? Q. How about a phone call to Mr. Du Wors? 23 24 How about a phone call to Mr. Du Wors? Mr. Du Wors was 25 responsible for these people's behavior, and he acted like

104 1 he didn't know anything about who I was. He acted like I 2 didn't exist. He acted like -- he actually claimed that he didn't know what HPVG was. 3 4 I mean, these people were not serious about my loan or 5 my investment or my shares or putting me on the board or 6 voting me, you know, into a place where I would have a say. 7 Q. Between August 6th of 2012 and the announced date of the 8 August 27th meeting had Mr. Du Wors told you at that time 9 that he didn't know anything about your interest in HPV or 10 HPVG? Had Mr. Du Wors told you that? 11 A. It was in the winter, yeah, the winter of 2013. He acted 12 like he didn't know I was supposed to have shares. 13 remember the exact email. I'm sure that that's around here. 14 You may have that in your notes. I don't have that with me, 15 and it's been a few years since I read it. But I remember 16 being very upset about that. I think it was in March or 17 February. 18 Of what year? Q. 19 2013. Α. 20 Q. So you're talking about six months after this Mr. Du Wors 21 you thought gave you a dismissive answer, right? 22 A. Six months after what? 23 Six months after you got this notice. 24 No. Six months -- three months before this note. This came 25 in summer of 2013.

```
105
 1
        Where does it say that?
 2
        Wait a minute. Oh, you know what? I'm looking at this
 3
         filed 13 up here.
 4
               And I remember where I was sitting when I got the
 5
         email that had this attachment in it, and I remember calling
         and talking to my friend and going, "I don't know what's
 6
 7
         going on."
 8
               This is -- you're right, this was six months before
 9
         that. Sorry. This was in 2012. Thank you. My memory
10
         sometimes -- I was a sleep-deprived mother.
        So you've had a number of memory lapses in the course of
11
12
         this deposition about changes, correct?
13
        No. Which ones are you talking about?
14
        The record speaks for itself.
     A. This is the first.
15
16
        You think this is your first one? Okay.
17
               Well, let's get back to this notice. You now recall
18
         having received this notice of a meeting for August of 2012,
19
         correct?
20
        Yes, August -- yeah, exactly. Okay.
21
     Q. And HPV was delinquent already, were they not?
22
        Yeah, they were delinquent. They hadn't paid me my 11,000
23
         that was due on New Year's Eve, and ... I had spoken with
24
         Chad before this, saying, "What is going on with my loan?
25
         What's going on, you know, with my stock?"
```

```
106
 1
               Because I guess Steve had taken off by that time.
 2
               And you're right. This was not -- that's right.
 3
         was before, before they had started blowing me off. My
 4
         anger about this ... why was I angry about this? I was
 5
         angry when I got this, and I don't know why.
 6
     Q. Exhibit 4 is what you're referring to, right?
 7
        Yeah. I was angry about this meeting of shareholders.
 8
        Okay. And you were angry because they were delinquent, and
 9
         why else? Any other reason? And that might be reason
10
         enough.
11
        Well, I had thought -- I was putting myself where I was in
12
         2013 with everything that had happened to my knowledge at
13
         that time when I was answering the questions about this.
14
         But it turns out this was a year before. So I don't know
15
         where I was. I remember seeing this in an email and I
16
         remember calling a friend and being pissed.
17
       Who was the friend you called?
18
        You know what? I might have been fighting with my ex and
19
         angry with him and thinking, "Fuck Hunts Point Ventures.
20
         I'm not going anywhere. I have too much shit to take care
21
         of. I'm not going to this."
               So that's probably where we are. That's probably why
22
23
         I was upset.
24
       You read the description in item 3, and it says: Discussion
25
         of the debt and/or equity interests of Joyce Schweickert,
```

```
107
 1
         Jennifer Schweickert and Cindy Hoover.
 2
     A. Yeah.
 3
        And that was significant to you, correct?
 4
     A. Yes.
 5
     Q. Because you knew, among other things, there clearly was a
         debt owed to you, 200,000 plus interest, right?
 6
 7
    A. That's right.
 8
        You also knew that there was an equity interest in HPVG that
 9
        you owned, correct?
10
     A. Yes.
11
     Q. And you knew they were delinquent, correct?
12
     A. Yes.
13
     Q. And you knew that Chad Rudkin was unresponsive when you
14
        said, "Where's my stock? Where's my payment? What's going
15
         on?" He wasn't able to give you any satisfactory answers,
16
         correct?
17
     A. Not at that time, no.
     Q. Ever?
18
19
     A. Ever. You're right, ever.
20
     Q.
        And you still didn't call Du Wors, the guy that you're now
21
         saying was the responsible adult there. Why didn't you?
22
     A. Because I had hoped when I saw this, probably, that: Oh
         good, they haven't forgotten about my loan. They're busy
23
24
         working on it right now. They're putting together this
25
        meeting. And good, when they're at that meeting, they'll
```

108 1 come up with some kind of solution and I'll hear about it 2 and then I'll be bothered. But right now, if I'm just 3 supposed to go and listen to them try to brainstorm ideas on 4 how to pay me back, I'm not making a trip to Seattle to do 5 that. But you know, when they want to call me with some 6 kind of response or some kind of a solution, then I'll pick 7 up the phone or I'll make the arrangements to meet. 8 Okay. So can I assume that sometime within a week after 9 August 27th, when the meeting was held, that having waited 10 for an update, you called somebody and said, "What did you 11 decide?" 12 No. Α. 13 Q. Why not? 14 Why not? I had other things going on. I had ... I need to 15 say single mother again and again, because you don't 16 understand. I was in the trenches with an ex that was nuts. 17 I was not sleeping well, obviously. 18 This was something I had hoped and had expected would 19 resolve itself because it had a good attorney on board 20 taking care of this that wasn't going to let this go unpaid. 21 Okay. Q. So I was trusting. That's why I didn't pick up the phone. 22 23 And I -- it wasn't -- it was just a couple of months 24 later, I guess, looking at the date here and knowing when I 25 tried to get ahold of Chad and Elizabeth, when I started

109 1 making trips to Seattle in the fall. I came here once a 2 month and arranged to meet with them two or three times, and 3 they blew me off each time. 4 I had a vibe that was going that way anyway. I felt 5 like this was just, this was just to make it look like they 6 were having an annual meeting of shareholders that was 7 supposed to have this fanfare attached to it. That's why I 8 didn't pick up the phone. 9 So when you came up to Seattle in the fall of 2012 in both 10 times with prearranged meetings with the Rudkins --11 Yes. Α. 12 And they blew you off. 13 A. Yes. 14 And so why didn't you pick up the phone and call Du Wors and 15 say, "John, Mr. Du Wors, you're the guy that was going to be 16 running this thing or in charge"? 17 I felt so uncomfortable. I just -- I didn't get a vibe that 18 I liked from him. I just didn't -- I guess I felt 19 intimidated. I was afraid, because I didn't even know where 20 to start. I was disappointed. 21 When you say you were "afraid," what do you mean by that? 22 Intimidated is a form of fear. Okay. When you say "intimidated," what do you mean by that, 23 24 then? What was it that was intimidating? 25 Well, I told you I got a creepy vibe from him.

110 1 And that was because he used some terminology that was 2 patronizing and somewhat demeaning, I take it. He said 3 "smart girl," right? 4 When he meant the opposite. 5 Pardon? Q. 6 He meant the opposite, obviously. 7 Well, I don't know what he meant. I mean, I would agree 8 with you that it's an unfortunate and stupid thing to say. 9 Well, I've learned since then that, you know, he's a misogynist. And I think my gut feeling was right about him, 10 11 and I didn't want to have interactions with him. 12 I had hoped -- I had expected that Steve would be 13 there along the way to sort of be a good liaison and that my 14 relationship with Chad and Elizabeth would be more open. 15 didn't expect them to lose their daughter in that process in 16 that year. Things were just -- things were very 17 uncomfortable. And calling and bothering Chad any time before I tried 18 19 in the fall -- when was that? She got sick that year, 20 didn't she? Any time after that, after she got sick, I was 21 afraid to call them because I didn't, I didn't want to put 22 stress on them. And I thought that -- I want to give them the benefit of the doubt, so. 23 24 But Chad was my next person to call after Steve. And 25 when Steve wasn't there and I wanted to talk to Chad about

111 1 it, depending on when that was ... I just never wanted to 2 speak to this guy, Du Wors. 3 Because you did get a bad vibe from him. 4 Yes, I did. But that didn't stop me from thinking that he 5 knew how to run the company. 6 Q. Or how to run the patent-troll operation, correct? 7 Well, that kind of goes without saying. That's what his job 8 was. We hired him for that purpose. 9 But we also hired him for corporate governance, to 10 make sure that everything was done by the book, that, you 11 know, the company was viable, that there was a payment 12 schedule, that ... that I was going to get paid back, that I 13 was going to get shares. 14 And then I would find out how I would get voted onto the board, and you know, I'd learn all these things as I 15 16 went. But I never received any paperwork. 17 So what was your question? Pardon? 18 Q. 19 Sorry. What was your question? 20 I guess my next question would be: Since you never received Q. 21 any of the paperwork that you thought would follow from your 22 conversation with Mr. Du Wors when you got the understanding that all of the documentation of corporate activity would be 23 24 done properly, notwithstanding that reassurance by him that 25 things were going to be done by the book with regard to

112 1 documentation and taking corporate action, you never got 2 anything to memorialize your interest in the company? 3 That's right. 4 And you never called Du Wors. Why not? 5 I already told you why. I understood that Steve's situation 6 got a little sticky and may have caused some setbacks 7 because he was no longer involved. I wanted to be 8 reasonable and give Hunts Point Ventures time to get their 9 shit together. Plus, I didn't like Du Wors. I didn't want 10 to talk to him. He was a creepy bastard. 11 Okay. 12 I didn't want to have to deal with him one on one. I wanted 13 him to babysit the patents and take care of everything the 14 way they were supposed to and get the paperwork lined up and 15 have it ready for when Mark got out of prison, and then I 16 would get involved. 17 Okay. So in part, you visualized that Mr. Du Wors was going 18 to have kind of a caretaker role until Mark got out, then. 19 I'm trying to understand what you're telling me here. 20 Understand what, specifically? Well, was it your understanding that Mr. Du Wors was going 21 22 to have somewhat of a caretaker role in the actual 23 management of the corporation, working with Steve and then 24 subsequently with Chad, until Mark got out of prison? Was 25 that your understanding at the time?

113 1 Α. Yes. 2 Okay. And as you told us last time, you knew at the time 3 that you talked to Du Wors and Schweickert on April 22nd, 4 2011, that at that time Mark did not have an interest of 5 record, he was not an officer or director, and that was 6 going to be changed when he got out of prison, right? 7 A. What? That doesn't sound right to me. 8 Well, let's take a look at your deposition testimony, if you 9 want to challenge it. But let me ask you this: When you 10 talked to Steve and John on April the 22nd, was it your 11 understanding that at that time Mark did not have an 12 ownership interest of record in HPV? 13 I don't remember saying that. 14 Well, what was your understanding when the time --15 My understanding at the time that I spoke on the phone with 16 Du Wors and Steve? 17 Right. Q. 18 I understood that Mark was the head honcho of this whole 19 thing, that everything that we were doing was at his 20 request, that he was running the show, that he was an 21 officer and director, and that whatever limits he had was 22 simply because he was in prison, and that as soon as he got 23 out he would resume that place, but that everybody else that 24 was involved in Hunts Point Ventures was doing as he

25

directed.

Q. And how was he directing that? From prison?

A. Honestly, I was living in California. My mother was living in Texas. Steve was living in Seattle the whole time, we believed, because he was on the phone with Mark all the time talking with Du Wors.

My impression was that Steve and Du Wors and Mark were in conversations with each other. Do you understand?

Because while Steve was living in Seattle, he was cheating on my mother. So he had all of us thinking that he was living in Seattle to conduct business with Du Wors and Mark Phillips.

So whatever -- Mark Phillips and I were not in cahoots with each other at that time. He was in prison. We knew each other, but we didn't communicate with each other. So I believed Steve when he said that he would speak to Mark and Du Wors, the three of them -- that's why I trusted in Du Wors, because I trusted Mark. And I trusted that Steve had Mark's best interests, because that would, in turn, benefit Steve.

Does that make sense?

Q. I'm not sure. Let me ask you this. Do you remember saying last time -- I'll let you look at the transcript if you don't have one. The question was, "And you knew" -- and this is as of April 22nd, "And you knew that they weren't going to be able to put those shares in Mark's name until he

```
115
 1
         got clear of his criminal matter? You knew that?"
 2
               And your answer is, "Yes."
 3
         Oh, no. I must have misunderstood the question.
 4
        Really?
     Q.
 5
        I did not hear them say that to me until I'd asked about
 6
         where my money was.
 7
               And I talked to Chad on the phone in the spring of
 8
         2013, finally got him on the phone. And it was the last
 9
         time I talked to him. I believe it was the last time I
10
         talked to him. Because I realized he was just Du Wors'
11
         parrot. He kept quoting Du Wors: Well, Du Wors says this.
12
         Well, Du Wors says this. Well, Mark can't be an officer and
13
         a shareholder. Mark can't because he's in prison, blah,
14
         blah, blah.
15
               And that was the first time I'd heard that.
16
               I would never -- look at me. I would never -- I mean,
17
         I may not be the sharpest tool in the shed, but I would
18
         never give my money to Steve and Chad, under any
19
         circumstances. The only reason I gave that money was
20
         because Mark said, "Hey, I like this attorney. I trust
21
         Steve. I trust Chad enough."
22
               But I believed in Mark. I believed Mark knew what he
23
         was doing.
24
        Okay. A moment ago when I read you the question, which is
25
         on page 64 of your deposition, line 15 -- I'll reread it
```

```
116
 1
         just so you'll get it in context, "And you knew that they
 2
         weren't going to be able to put those shares in Mark's name
 3
         until he got clear of his criminal matter? You knew that?"
 4
               Your answer is, "Yes."
 5
               Your response to me when I read it to you was, "I must
        have misunderstood"?
 6
 7
     A. I was probably tired. What time -- where was that in the
 8
         deposition?
 9
        Just a minute. In response to your answer "Yes," confirming
         that you knew that, I said, "Pardon?"
10
11
               And your answer then was, "Yes. Yes. I'm aware of
12
         that. That was the whole" --
13
     Α.
        Oh.
14
     Q. -- "point of doing this."
               So get it --
15
16
    A. Why I said yes --
17
                    THE COURT REPORTER: Excuse me.
                      (Discussion off the record.)
18
19
     Q. Would you please tell me what it was that you did understand
20
         or didn't? Were you tired? Were you getting a little --
        Well, the reason I said "Yes. Yes" was probably because I
21
22
         went "Uh-huh," and said, "You have to say yes."
               So I was saying "Yes. Yes" to that, most likely. I
23
24
         don't usually say yes more that once. I usually say uh-huh
25
         when I'm talking to people.
```

```
117
        And was that why you went ahead and said, "I'm aware of
 1
 2
         that. That was the whole point of doing this"?
 3
               Why did you say that, then, if that was simply --
 4
         The whole point of doing what? What do you mean?
 5
        Why don't you just read --
        Can I read that?
 6
     Α.
 7
       Sure.
     Q.
 8
        Thank you.
     Α.
 9
     Q. You think it sounds wrong?
10
     A. What?
11
     Q. You think it sounds wrong?
12
        It does sound wrong to me. It sounds like I was spacing
13
         out.
14
     Q. Oh, you were spacing out?
15
         I think I was spacing out when you were talking.
16
        Okay.
     Q.
17
     A. I knew that Mark wasn't going to be able to come in and see
18
         how things were going. I knew that he would be able to do
19
         the best he could from his proximity. I didn't know how
         often he was able to speak on the phone. I don't know what
20
21
        he was able to do.
22
               But I was told that he was an officer and director and
         that he was the head honcho, he was the key to this whole
23
24
         thing. So that's my experience.
25
               And whatever I said here, I'm sorry if I misspoke.
```

118 1 This was not -- I'm not sure -- you're circling something. 2 I don't know where to look here. 3 It's down on line 15 and following, is what we were just 4 reading. 5 "And you knew they weren't going to be able to put those shares in Mark's name until he got clear" -- I heard --6 7 yeah, I remember hearing that, but that was in 2013 from 8 Chad. Not at the time I was on the phone Steve and Du Wors. 9 So you may have asked me a question, and I may have 10 been thinking of being in my room talking on that chair to 11 Chad in 2013 when I heard that, yeah, this was how they were 12 going to get him off the register or write him out of the 13 company, saying, "Oh, he's got, he's got to clear his name 14 or he can't participate because he's got a criminal record." 15 I remember Chad telling me that, but that was in the 16 spring of 2013. While I was on the phone with Du Wors and 17 Steve I thought he was a shareholder and director. 18 there's the correction. 19 Did I answer your question? 20 In a way. Q. 21 Is there something that's not clear about that? 22 Well, we'll let the record speak for itself to the court. 23 Α. Okay. 24 Ms. Schweickert, one of the allegations you've made is that 25 when you talked to Du Wors and Steve Schweickert on

119 1 April 22nd, the one time you talked to them before you made 2 your investment, that he told you that the majority of your money would go to pay down Mark Phillips' bill, and that 3 4 would then allow him to proceed ahead to prosecute the 5 patent-infringement claims. Is that correct? A. Uh-huh. That's correct. 6 7 All right. Now, do you have any reason to believe that that 8 statement by John Du Wors was an untrue statement? 9 Do I have any reason to believe that that was untrue at the 10 time he spoke it? Or did I learn differently? I'm not sure 11 what you're asking me. 12 Was it an untrue statement at the time? Let's do that 13 first. Was that an untrue statement at the time, in your 14 opinion? 15 What part of it being untrue? 16 Any part. Any part. Was there any part of that statement Q. 17 by John Du Wors to you untrue, in your opinion? 18 He told me that my paying down Mark's criminal balance or 19 the balance due on the criminal trial would free him up to 20 aggressively pursue the patent infringement. 21 Okay. And in your opinion is any part of that statement 22 untrue? I don't believe he aggressively pursued anything after that. 23 24 Okay. So --Q. 25 So I think yes, it was being untrue. I think he was just

120

trying to get my money.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

21

- Q. So the part of that statement that is untrue, in your opinion, is when he said, "After I get Mark's bill paid down, I will then be in a position to aggressively pursue the patent-infringement cases." Correct? And you think that's an untrue statement?
- A. It turned out he had no intention. It looks like, I mean,
 Digicor, the settlement there was -- was it Digicor or RIM?

 Either way, it was just very flaky. It didn't look anything like this.

This Exhibit 3 over here with \$1.5 million settlements for Essociate, it had nothing to do with that when he had spoken of, you know, larger settlement possibilities with Mark's intellectual property, so.

- Q. But you've already told us this morning that Exhibit 3 was not a factor in your decision.
- A. It wasn't. It wasn't. Because I believed in that concept without having to see Du Wors' and Steve's email.
- Q. You said just a moment ago that Mr. Du Wors had no intention of pursuing the patent-infringement litigation.
 - A. I don't believe he did. I think he just pocketed the cash.
- Q. You're aware that there were four lawsuits filed, are you not?
- 24 A. No, not aware of four. I thought there were two.
- 25 | Q. That's your information, that there were only two lawsuits

```
121
 1
         filed for patent infringement; is that right?
 2
        I believe so.
 3
        Where did you get your information?
 4
        Not sure.
     Α.
 5
     Q.
        Okay.
 6
        Not sure. It's been a few years. I hear things. I see
 7
         things from time to time. I hear the words, you know,
 8
         Digicor. I hear RIM, Research in Motion. Is that what
 9
         that's called, Research in Motion?
10
               It was not what I expected it to be. They had talked
11
         about suing these little companies first, and then suing
12
         larger companies after that, and eventually suing companies
13
         like Microsoft and Apple.
14
     Q. Okay.
15
        I didn't see any of that happening, so I believe that John
         Du Wors had no intention. I believe he said, "Hey, here's
16
17
         some money. I think I'm going to keep it. Thank you very
18
        much. I'll do as minimum a job over here and be done."
19
               That's what I think.
20
        In addition to your opinion on this, do you have any
21
         evidence of that? I know that's your opinion, but do you
22
        have any evidence?
23
     A. Well, I think the record kind of speaks for itself. Nothing
24
        happened. Nothing happened.
25
               And all the patents got -- they all were allowed to
```

```
122
 1
                They didn't maintain the fees that were required for
 2
         them to be in good standing. They all ended up worthless,
 3
         and we -- I have spent my own money reviving those patents
 4
         and working with the receiver to fix them.
 5
       Do you know which ones were allowed to lapse in this
 6
         country?
 7
        Gosh, I'm not sure. I think it was the buffering patent. I
 8
         honestly don't know. There were several.
 9
               But I talked to the receiver. I paid them, or I gave
10
         them a loan. And then as they've needed it I've given them
11
        money so that they can pay for these things.
12
               I don't keep track of which is which, but all of them
13
         are valuable. One of them is so destroyed by Du Wors'
14
         negligent that I don't think we're going to be able to get
15
         it out of hock.
     Q. Which one is that?
16
17
     A. I don't know.
18
        Okay. You think there were two suits filed. If I told you
19
         there were four suits filed, would that change your opinion
         as to whether or not Mr. Du Wors had any intention of
20
21
         prosecuting the patent infringement?
22
       No.
     Α.
23
                    MR. WAYMAN: Object to form.
24
       Your answer is "No," right?
25
        Yeah, "No."
     Α.
```

```
123
 1
        Wouldn't change your opinion?
 2
        That's my opinion. I think he's all about keeping the
 3
         appearances up.
 4
        Okay. When did you come to that conclusion?
 5
        There wasn't a certain time that I can remember. I felt
 6
         that way for a while, a long time.
 7
        Pretty much from the beginning, right?
     A. Yeah. He's been quite the disappointment.
 8
 9
     Q. Okay.
                      (Exhibit No. 5 marked for identification.)
10
11
     Q. Ms. Schweickert, the court reporter's handed you what's been
12
        marked for the purposes of this deposition as Exhibit 5.
13
         Take a look at that, if you would.
14
               Do you recognize it?
15
     A. This is the First Amended Complaint. And I believe we had a
16
        second one.
17
     Q. You did.
18
     A. I did.
19
     Q. If you will look at the last page of Exhibit 5, if you
        would, quickly.
20
21
        Sure. Okay.
    Α.
22
     Q. And that's your verification of the facts that are alleged
23
        in this complaint?
24
     A. Yes.
25
        Okay. Now, if you go to page 3 of that complaint, which is
```

```
124
 1
         kind of a long section, but it's part of an introductory
 2
         section. You start in middle of that page, line 14,
 3
         reciting the material misrepresentations of fact that
 4
         Mr. Du Wors made on that occasion, correct?
 5
        It looks like that, yes.
     Q. Okay. And you say, "Based upon those misrepresentations,
 6
 7
         plaintiff agreed to transfer $200 thousand as described in
         the promissory note that was prepared by Mr. Du Wors and
 8
         would loan HPV the money."
 9
               Now, you say that note was prepared by Mr. Du Wors.
10
11
         Who told you that?
12
        Well, I spoke with Steve and Du Wors on the phone and was
13
         going over the contract with them in that call.
14
     Q. Okay.
15
        So Du Wors was in charge of preparing everything else, so my
16
        understanding was that he prepared it.
17
        Take me through that discussion you had with John Du Wors
18
         and Steve when you went through the contract. Let's get the
19
         contract out here, in fairness, so you can look at it. I
20
         believe that's Exhibit 2.
21
                      (Discussion off the record.)
22
     Q. This is a copy of Exhibit 2. You said in this conversation
         on April 22nd of 2011 you and Mr. Schweickert and
23
24
         Mr. Du Wors discussed the "contract." And by "contract,"
25
         you mean the Promissory Note and Joint Participation
```

```
125
 1
         Agreement?
 2
     A. Yes.
 3
     Q. All right. Take me through that conversation between the
         three of you on that occasion, if you would. You obviously
 4
 5
         had some questions. What do you remember about that?
 6
        Not much at this time. Was that three or four years ago
 7
        now?
 8
        Yes.
     Q.
 9
                      (Witness perusing document.)
10
         This looks like this is repeating itself a few times, except
11
         for the last one looking a little different.
        Well, they're repetitious because these, I think, are the
12
13
         alternatives that maybe Steve sent you.
14
               Having reviewed it, Ms. Schweickert, can you recall
15
         any of the conversation then that you and Steve Schweickert
16
         and John Du Wors had on April 22nd, 2011 about this contract
17
         that was being contemplated?
18
        Well, it was pretty self-explanatory here, this little table
19
         setup here with all of our names on it, that we'd be sharing
20
         the profits, we'd be sharing ownership in the company, Steve
21
         would have 21 percent, Chad would have 21 percent, Doug
22
         would have 21 percent, so would Mark, and that my mom and I
         would each have 8 percent.
23
24
               So there really weren't -- which questions are you
25
         thinking -- are you referring to?
```

```
126
 1
       I'm referring to your testimony that you and John and Steve
 2
        had a discussion about the terms of this contract. I just
 3
         want to know. I don't know what questions you had.
 4
        Oh. The terms of the contract. Wow. I quess I just meant
 5
        how things were going to be paid back.
 6
        Okay.
     Q.
 7
        And how we were going to conduct ourselves as a business,
 8
         and how I was -- what is my role in that? What is Mark's
 9
         role in that? What's my mom's role? What's Steve's role?
10
         "What's your role, John? Can I count on you to make sure
11
         every 'I' is dotted and every 'T' is crossed? Am I going to
12
         get paid back? Am I going to get shares?"
13
               That's what that conversation was about. I wasn't
14
         necessarily going through the contract and, you know,
15
        having, you know, tons of little questions. It wasn't like
16
         this. This was very straightforward. This was very ...
17
        Okay. And you have made reference to Exhibit B, which is
         the proposed HPVG participation schedule.
18
19
        Where is that exhibit?
20
         I think it's probably the third page of the exhibit, if you
21
         look at the third page.
22
         Third page of which exhibit?
23
        Exhibit 2.
     Q.
24
        Exhibit 2, okay. What was your question?
25
        Well, you made reference a moment ago to the recitations in
```

127 1 this little schedule of the share ownership. And I took it 2 from your answer that you understood that this percentage ownership to be referring to HPV. Is that correct? 3 4 Well, it's HPVG, it says up here. 5 But as far as you're concerned, they're the same thing in 6 effect? 7 Yes, for all intents and purposes. Okay. 8 Q. 9 I was owning -- I bought shares in the company that owned 10 the IP. So whichever that was, HPV, HPVG, whatever we 11 called that. 12 Does that make sense? Okay. 13 Q. All right. So your understanding was that this schedule of 14 percentage ownership reflected on page 3 of Exhibit 2 refers 15 to whichever company -- whether it's HPV, HPVG, you didn't 16 really care -- whichever company owned the IP, correct? 17 Yes. Α. 18 Okay. So have you found out anything subsequent to that 19 time to contradict that understanding that you had on that 20 day, that is, April 22nd, 2011, as to the ownership of the 21 company that owned the IP? Do you have a different 22 understanding now than what you had at that time? A. What I understand now -- what I believe now is that Hunts 23 24 Point Ventures Group never had any arrangement with Hunts 25 Point Ventures, and that I was sold shares in HPVG. Which

128 1 looks like it doesn't have any kind of contract with Hunts 2 Point Ventures. So that's what I believe happened. 3 Q. Well, I understand that, but that's not my question. My 4 question is: On April 22nd, 2011 you had the understanding 5 that the ownership of the corporation or company that owned 6 the intellectual property, that share ownership is reflected 7 on this schedule on page 3 of Exhibit 2, correct? I think so, yes. 8 Have you learned anything subsequent to that time, to 9 10 April 22nd, 2011, that would contradict that understanding? 11 Is that a correct understanding or an incorrect 12 understanding as to ownership of the company that owns the 13 IP? 14 I'm sorry. I don't think I understand your question. 15 Well, what is your understanding today as to who owns the 16 company that owns the intellectual property? 17 I believe Hunts Point Ventures owns the intellectual 18 property. 19 Okay. Let me ask you this, Ms. Schweickert. Pretty clearly 20 on the basis of your conversation with Mr. Schweickert and 21 Mr. Du Wors on that occasion, I take it you had in front of 22 you -- clearly, since you discussed it -- you had Exhibit 2 with you. And you made reference to that in the course of 23 24 your conversation with those two gentlemen, did you not? 25 Yes, I did. I believe I had these with me when I was on the

```
129
 1
        phone with them.
 2
     Q. Okay. And at least Mr. Schweickert certainly had a copy of
         it. You don't know if Mr. Du Wors had a copy or not, I take
 3
 4
         it.
 5
        Well, they were together, so why wouldn't they each have a
 6
         copy, or share a copy?
 7
     Q. Okay. But you --
        Du Wors probably -- he was responsible for having drawn this
 8
             I don't see Steve doing something like this.
 9
10
        But you said earlier that that was simply your assumption or
11
         understanding, no one ever told you that Mr. Du Wors drew it
12
        up.
13
     A. It was my understanding that he did. Why would I think that
14
        he didn't?
15
        That's just your understanding based upon your assumption
16
         that Steve would not be the one to draw it up, correct?
17
        This is getting kind of silly. Of course Du Wors drew it
18
         up. It was him. He was in charge of the company. He was
19
         the attorney. He was -- his company is going to -- his firm
20
         is going to be responsible for drawing up contracts.
21
         goes with the territory when you hire an attorney. People
22
         inside your company don't write the contracts. The
         attorneys do. So why on earth I would assume different?
23
24
       That's the basis for --
25
        So is he saying he didn't draw this up? That's funny to me.
```

130 1 That's funny to you. 2 Not ha-ha funny. 3 Okay. 4 Not at all ha-ha funny. 5 Q. And it was from this schedule here that you're looking at 6 that you got a clear understanding that Mr. Phillips was 7 going to have a 21 percent interest in the company that 8 owned the IP, correct? 9 21 percent interest or 21 percent ownership, however you 10 slice it. Yes, he was a 21 percent owner of this company, 11 but that he would own -- still own the intellectual property 12 and license it out, and that this company would be comprised 13 of these people here, but he would have a piece of that as 14 well. 15 Q. Okay. So that's why it didn't matter to me, you know, passive 16 17 member, all that stuff. That didn't matter to me. 18 at the time that Mark was a director and an officer of this. 19 Q. Because Steve Schweickert told you that when he talked to 20 you down in Woodland, Texas, correct? Yeah. And then Du Wors signed off on it when I spoke to him 21 22 on the phone, they both did. 23 Q. Tell me the exact words used in the conversation with John Du Wors. 24 25 I don't remember the exact words.

131 1 You're going to have to get close, because you're pretty 2 vaque so far. 3 Have I been vague? 4 Really. Really. Q. 5 A. I wouldn't have given my money to this company if I hadn't 6 been assured by John Du Wors that Mark Phillips was a 7 director. 8 Tell me the words and the context. How did it come up? 9 A. How did it come up? Well, I had all kinds of questions for 10 Du Wors. And he talked a lot, and he talked a lot about 11 patent trolling. And I was, like, "I understand. I 12 understand how that works. But can we please talk about 13 payment. How am I going to get paid? What's this going to 14 look like?" 15 I've already gone through all of this with you. I 16 don't know why we're covering this yet again. 17 Well, there was a lot of time devoted to this issue of 18 payment, was there not? 19 I wanted to make sure I was going to get paid back and I 20 wanted to make sure I was getting my shares. But that 21 was -- it wasn't like I had to say it 18 times. It was a 22 one-time question. I trusted the answer I was given. 23 As well as I trusted the answer that I was given that 24 Mark would be involved and running the entire thing, and 25 that when he was out of prison he would be here running the

132 1 company. But in the meantime, we're getting our ducks in a 2 row. 3 Say that again. When he's out of prison what would happen? 4 That he would be physically here running the company, but 5 that he's running the company from -- you know, by proxy 6 right now. 7 And at no time did Du Wors or Steve ever say to me, 8 "He can't. He's a criminal. He's a convicted felon. He's 9 not allowed to do that from prison." No one said that to 10 me. 11 And what I understood was that that was only an issue 12 if we had a publicly-traded company. But it was a private 13 company, so we could do whatever we wanted as long as, you 14 know, we followed the law, as long as we had an attorney who 15 knew what the hell he was doing. Which is what I thought we 16 had. And that is why I invested my money. 17 Okay. Back to Exhibit 5, if you would, Ms. Schweickert. 18 Exhibit 5 is the First Amended Complaint. 19 Α. Okay. 20 We're talking about material misrepresentations Mr. Du Wors 21 made that are set forth in this introductory statement. 22 go on to say that both Schweickert and Du Wors represented that plaintiff had no money and needed your investment to 23 24 pursuit the patent violations. 25 That's a true statement, isn't it?

133 1 Where in Exhibit 5 are you reading? 2 Page 3, where we were before. 3 Page 3, where we were. 4 Starting down on line 15. And by now I'm down to line 20. 5 Okay. "Ms. Schweickert was told by Stephen Schweickert and 6 John Du Wors that her investment would be used to pay 7 Mr. Du Wors past due fees, which would allow him to 8 aggressively pursue patent litigation." 9 Yes. 10 "Both Stephen Schweickert and John Du Wors represented to 11 the plaintiff that HPV had no money and needed her 12 investment to pursue the patent violations." 13 That's a true statement, isn't it? 14 Yes. Yes. And there was a considerable amount of pressure 15 put on me to do so. I mean, it was really -- time was of 16 the essence. Both of them wanted to know when I was going 17 to invest. And that's why I went out and I invested within, 18 you know, three or four days. It wasn't -- I don't even 19 remember how much time had passed, but it wasn't much. I was told that it was either me or Sandy Hoover was 20 21 going to invest. They wanted me to invest because, I guess, 22 Sandy Hoover was only willing to invest 100,000. And I found out later on that she had already invested. 23 24 Skip over to the more detailed statements of what you 25 believe to have been material misrepresentations. And that

134 1 would start -- it actually starts with section 19, but 2 you've already addressed those issues. 3 So we've skipping to section 19? 4 We're skipping to section 20 on page 8. 5 Α. Okay. 6 Now, you've already addressed some of the issues regarding 7 patent sharing in your earlier Volume I of your deposition 8 about the significance of the profit sharing. And you say, starting on line 14 of page 8, "The 9 10 representation" -- which is referring to the profit 11 sharing -- "was material because plaintiff believed she 12 would participate in an equity sharing scheme between HPV 13 and HPVG, and that even if this expectancy did not come to 14 fruition, she was led to believe the parties had formulated 15 and would at least attempt to execute upon this strategy for 16 any patent violations that Mr. Du Wors prosecuted." 17 What did you intend to convey by this statement on 18 line 16, "even if this expectancy did not come to fruition"? 19 What did you mean by --20 I'm not sure why my attorney put that in there. 21 Q. But you understood that there was a risk that it might not 22 happen, there might not be any money, or that the money might not be as --23 24 Well, of course everybody understands that when they make an 25 investment. But it's not gambling.

135 1 Q. No. 2 No. It's very different. Especially when you have wonderful patents to work with, somebody who claims they're 3 4 very good at patent trolling, such as, you know, Mr. Du Wors 5 here, and the passion that we all had in protecting and 6 making sure that Mark had support to do what he does best: 7 Create. 8 Let me go back to something you just said about Mr. Du Wors 9 selling himself as a patent enforcer. Do you think that he 10 made any misrepresentations to you about himself and his 11 abilities? 12 Yes, I do. I believe --13 Tell me what they were. 14 I just believe he used hard-sale tactics with Steve and with 15 Mark Phillips when Mark was vulnerable. I just -- I can see 16 everything that's happened ever since he came on board. 17 He's helped himself to everybody's money and made sure that 18 Mark didn't get good representation in his criminal trial. 19 Q. I'm not asking --20 And then he allowed all the other lawsuits' patent -- not 21 patent -- all the other lawsuits' statutes of limitations --22 he's responsible for all the failures of the other lawsuits. 23 He should have been on top of those. That was his job, and 24 he just didn't do his job. All he had to do was his job. 25 And he didn't want to do his job. He just wanted to take

```
136
 1
         the money.
 2
     Q. But that's not the question. My question was: Did he make
 3
        misrepresentations to you regarding his capabilities as a
 4
        patent enforcer?
 5
       Regarding his capabilities?
        Any aspect of that undertaking with regard to enforcing the
 6
 7
        patents, did he make any misrepresentations to you?
 8
        I think you should rephrase the question.
        Did he mislead you as to his ability to enforce those
 9
10
        patents? And if so, tell me what he did.
     A. He may have. I mean, it's possible that he didn't know what
11
12
        he was doing. But I believed he knew what he was doing. He
13
         told me he knew what he was doing. So the fact that he
        hasn't done it tells me that he lied. So yes, I believe
14
15
         that's a misrepresentation.
16
     Q. Anything else?
17
     A. Anything else?
18
     Q. Yes.
19
     A. About what?
20
        About his representations as to his ability to enforce the
21
        patents.
22
     A. As to his ability?
23
     Q. Yes.
24
        I'm not sure what you're getting at.
25
     Q. Do you understand what the word "ability" means?
```

```
137
 1
        Yes, I know what the ability -- what --
 2
        What is your lack of clarity in your understanding,
        Ms. Schweickert?
 3
        Why do I have a lack of clarity?
 4
 5
        Yes. Why don't you understand the question?
 6
         I might need a break. I might be a little tired or I need a
 7
        break. I'm not sure -- you're asking a very open-ended
 8
         question.
 9
        Well, I'm asking if you think that John Du Wors misled you.
         There appeared to be a pretty material question from you to
10
11
        him, which is: Are you up to the job of enforcing these
12
        patents?
13
               That was pretty important to you, wasn't it?
14
        Yes, it was.
15
        That was a pretty central issue, wasn't it?
     A. Of course it was.
16
17
     Q. So what I'm asking you is: Did he mislead in any way that
18
         caused you to rely upon him, as to his ability and his
19
         intention --
20
     A. Yes.
21
     Q. Okay. Tell me.
22
     A. That's the answer you want. Yes.
23
     Q. But I want to know what the misleading was. What did he say
24
         that was misleading or false or incorrect?
25
       He said he knew what he was doing. And it turns out, either
```

```
138
 1
         he didn't or he just didn't care.
 2
     Q. Okay.
 3
        He didn't offer, he didn't offer us the duty that I thought
         he had taken an oath to do, to do no harm, you know, to take
 4
 5
         care of the company, to make sure that everybody was paid.
 6
     Q. Okay.
 7
        He didn't prosecute the patents like he said he would.
 8
               You're telling me there's four lawsuits. Well, there
 9
         may have been four measly little drafts written, but I don't
10
         feel like there was any vigorous pursuit of patent
11
         prosecution. I don't believe that for a minute.
12
               I don't feel that that was who he is now. I don't
13
         believe that now. At the time he represented himself to be
14
         this person that could kind of take the world by storm with
15
         these patents.
16
        Do you have any specific statements in that regard that you
17
         can repute to Mr. Du Wors? I'm looking for specifics.
18
         For specifics.
     Α.
19
         Sure.
     Q.
20
        Aren't we all looking for specifics.
21
               With regards to what? Say that again.
22
        Do you have anything more specific with regard to
         Mr. Du Wors' statements to you about his abilities with
23
24
         regard to enforcing the patents? Anything more specific
25
         than what you've given me so far?
```

```
139
 1
        I think I've been as specific as I can be, you know, talking
 2
         about his knowledge of patent trolling, the trolling monster
 3
         machine that he is, that he promises to vigorously -- he
 4
         used the word "vigorously" pursue.
 5
               And it just turns out he did nothing. So I don't know
 6
         what more you want me to say.
 7
     Q. Just the truth, that's all.
 8
        That's the truth, unfortunately.
 9
         Skip to 23, section 23, Ms. Schweickert.
10
                    MR. FRANKLIN: Do you need a break, by the way?
11
                    THE WITNESS: Yes, please.
12
                    MR. FRANKLIN: Let's do that.
13
                      (A break was taken from 11:26 to 11:38.)
14
        Back on the record. Ms. Schweickert, before the break I
15
         directed your attention to paragraph 23, which is on page 9.
16
         And maybe you can explain this to me a little bit. One of
17
         the statements that you impute to Mr. Du Wors, and to
18
         Mr. Steve Schweickert as well, but certainly Mr. Du Wors
19
         here, you say that you were told that Mark Phillips was a
20
         shareholder, director, and officer of HPV with at least a
21
         30 percent interest in the company.
22
               And now, that's kind of a curious way to word it, and
23
         I wonder what you're referring to. How was that
24
         communicated to you? To say that, "Well, he's at least a 30
25
         percent ownership interest" is kind of an odd way to say it.
```

```
140
 1
        I'm not sure. I think that was just an error in translation
 2
         between my attorney and I.
 3
               I just remember thinking he had at least 30 percent
 4
         interest combined with HPV ownership, and then the
 5
         intellectual property was all his. So I'm not sure.
 6
         don't think that really mattered to me when I gave that
 7
         information to my attorney. I did the best I could getting
 8
         documents together.
 9
        Okay. So what I'm trying to get at is, do you remember
         Mr. Du Wors telling you something that led you to that
10
11
         general conclusion that there was a combined ownership
12
         interest between the ownership of the IP separate from the
13
         corporation in a percentage ownership interest in the
14
         corporation?
15
               How did you get to the 30 percent, is what I'm getting
16
         at?
17
        I don't know. I don't actually -- that 30 percent doesn't
18
         mean anything to me now.
19
        Okay. Fair enough.
20
         I think it's just a number that I threw out.
21
        Fair enough.
     Q.
22
        Is that all right?
23
        Sure. Sure. Going down to line 24, it says,
24
         "Defendant Du Wors was aware that plaintiff was motivated
25
         solely by her desire to help and assist Mr. Phillips in
```

```
141
 1
         agreeing to loan HPV money."
 2
               What do you mean by that?
 3
        What do I mean by that?
 4
        Yes.
     Q.
 5
        Well, this statement is written the way that it is to convey
 6
         that Du Wors preyed upon my generous nature.
 7
     Q. Fair enough. Skip on down to paragraph 24, which commences
 8
         on page 10 of Exhibit 5. Again, it's referring to
 9
         wrongdoing reputed to Mr. Du Wors. And at the end of that
10
        page you commence a sentence that says, "He" -- Du Wors --
11
         "counseled or instructed the Rudkins to book plaintiff's
12
         loan as an 'angel investment'."
13
               Now, did Rudkins tell you that? Where did you gain
14
         that understanding?
15
     A. I didn't hear about that until Mark and I were having a
16
         conversation. He had discovered it. And that was probably
17
         in early to mid 2013.
18
        And tell me what Mark learned. How did he learn? Did he go
19
        by looking at the books?
20
        Yeah, that's right, he did. He was able to see the books.
21
     Q. And were the Rudkins there with him as he reviewed the
22
        books, if you know?
     A. I don't remember. I wasn't there.
23
        So Mark reported back to you that, "Hey, Jennifer, your loan
24
25
         is reflected as an angel investment"?
```

```
142
 1
     Α.
        Yes.
 2
        And do you understand what that means?
 3
         I didn't at the time. And Mark explained to me that it
 4
         certainly wasn't an actual loan and it wasn't an actual
 5
        purchase of shares.
               So they just decided to take my money and say, "Oh.
 6
 7
         Jennifer just bestowed this $200,000 on the company and we
 8
         don't have to pay her back."
 9
        Did you get an understanding as to what the term "angel
10
         investment" means? Do you think it just means it's a gift?
11
        I'm not sure. I'm not sure. But they changed it. They
12
        basically wrote me in there as a loan only and that they
13
         owed the money but that I wasn't supposed to be given any
14
         shares. That's what I understood that angel investment
        booking to mean.
15
     Q. I see. Okay. Do you know, Ms. Schweickert, if there were
16
17
         ever any profits from the patent-troll lawsuits? We know
18
         there was some net funds, but were there any profits, to
19
         your knowledge?
20
       Not very many.
21
        Any?
     Q.
22
     A. Not very many.
        Well, were there any profits, to your knowledge?
23
24
        Profits to whom? I mean, from the transaction itself?
25
         gross number? What are you asking?
```

```
143
 1
        What's your understanding of what "profit" is? Is "profit"
 2
         the same as "gross"?
 3
         I'm not sure why you're asking me this.
 4
        Well, is it? Do you know?
 5
        Is profit gross?
 6
         Is gross receipts the same thing as profit?
 7
        I don't know. Are cake and bread the same thing? I mean,
 8
         I'm not sure why you're asking me this. I'm not going to
 9
         answer a question I don't know how to answer.
10
        Well, you're not answering because you don't know the
11
         answer? Is that the problem?
12
         I'm not sure how to answer. Is a profit different than
13
         gross? Yes. I guess profit's a little bit more -- gross is
14
         what comes out of the whole thing, and then you have to
15
         figure out taxes and figure out expenses, payments, and all
16
         that stuff.
17
               Correct? Is that what you're getting at?
18
     Q. Yes.
19
        Okay.
20
        So out of the gross there are a lot of things you have to
21
         take out before you get to profit, right?
22
     A. Yes.
23
        And so you don't know whether there were ever any profits
24
         realized by HPV which held the title to the IP and commenced
25
         the lawsuits to enforce the patents? You don't know if
```

			144
1		there were any profits at all?	
2	Α.	I don't know. I wasn't given any information about that, so	
3		I don't have an answer. I don't know.	
4	Q.	Have you ever talked to the receiver?	
5	Α.	Have I ever spoken directly to the receiver? No.	
6	Q.	Have you learned anything from the receiver in that regard,	
7		as to whether there were ever any profits?	
8	Α.	Not no, not to my knowledge.	
9	Q.	You don't have any reason to believe that there were ever	
10		any profits, do you?	
11	Α.	With Du Wors' way of paying himself before anything else	
12		gets done, there is no profit with a model like that, so.	
13	Q.	Well	
14	Α.	I blame Du Wors for that.	
15	Q.	You knew with regard to your investment that largely it was	
16		going to go to pay Du Wors, didn't you?	
17	Α.	With that investment, yes. But that further patent	
18		litigation would pay me back. That was his assurance.	
19	Q.	Well, are you saying that he guaranteed HPV's performance?	
20	Α.	Yes. Yes, he did. He guaranteed his abilities, and he	
21		guaranteed that he would be able to follow through with	
22		making sure that HPV was a viable thing in going after	
23		pursuing patents. That was his thing. He was all excited	
24		about it.	
25	Q.	Anything else that he guaranteed? Anything else?	

145 1 Look, I'm not sure what you're trying to make me say with 2 your tricky question. Q. I don't think --3 4 A. But Du Wors made assurances. Of course nobody makes 5 guarantees. Q. Including Du Wors? He didn't make quarantees to you, did 6 7 he? Did he say, "I guarantee you that we're going to realize millions of dollars"? 8 9 That would be stupid. No, he would never do that. 10 Q. Correct. 11 A. I never said Du Wors was stupid. Okay. Take a look at Exhibit 4 just for a quick minute 12 Q. 13 here, Ms. Schweickert. We talked about it earlier, and I'm 14 not going to beat it to death, but I want to ask you one 15 question about it. Exhibit 4 is that Notice of Annual 16 Meeting of Shareholders that was apparently generated on or 17 about the 6th of August of 12 for an annual meeting on 18 August 27th of 2012. 19 And in Exhibit 5, paragraph 25, on line 11 --20 A. Exhibit 4? 21 I'm giving you Exhibit 4, but I'm also going to 22 cross-reference back to Exhibit 5. 23 A. Okay. 24 Which is the First Amended Complaint. And it's paragraph 25 25, which is on page 11, line 11. And you use a phrase here

146 1 referring to the reference to item 3 on the agenda. You say 2 that this notice that was sent out by Mr. Du Wors' office, 3 you say, "in an apparent lapse; confirmation by Mr. Du Wors 4 that plaintiff did, indeed, have a debt and/or equity 5 interest in HPV and was a shareholder." Why did you use the term "in an apparent lapse"? What 6 7 did you mean by that? 8 Well, they hadn't paid me anything yet, I'm assuming. Pardon? 9 Q. 10 I'm assuming it's because I hadn't been paid anything yet. 11 I was owed \$11,000 on the December 31st before this. 12 I understand. But this inclusion of item 3 by Mr. Du Wors 13 on the notice of the annual meeting, why did you 14 characterize that item as a, quote, "apparent lapse" by 15 Mr. Du Wors? 16 Well, this was written after they had defaulted completely 17 on the loan. Hunts Point Ventures was responsible for that. 18 Were you trying to say that Mr. Du Wors somehow screwed up 19 by this expressed acknowledgment that you had an interest in 20 the corporation either by way of a debt or equity or both? 21 Is that what you're saying? 22 I'm not sure I understand the question. I'm just trying to find out what you're trying to say by 23 24 your allegation. You swore to this. You verified it under 25 oath. What did you mean by that?

```
147
 1
        Well, let me read it again.
 2
        Read it, please.
 3
                      (Witness perusing document.)
 4
         It says, "This is an acknowledgment that Plaintiff either
 5
         has a debt interest in HPV, which Mr. Du Wors attempted to
 6
         conceal, or an equity interest in HPV, as it was so booked,
 7
         in which case she should have an equity stake, which by the
         terms of the note, she never had in HPV."
 8
               So I think the paragraph sort of summarizes what
 9
10
         you're trying to get out of me.
11
     Q. All right. Thank you.
12
                      (Exhibit No. 6 marked for identification.)
13
     Q. Ms. Schweickert, the court reporter has handed you what's
14
         been marked for this deposition as Exhibit 6. Do you
15
         recognize that?
16
        Do I recognize this? It doesn't look unfamiliar.
     Q. Does it look familiar?
17
18
     A. Yes.
19
     Q. What is it?
20
        It's letting the Rudkins and Du Wors know that myself or one
21
         of my representatives will be at Du Wors' office to go over
22
         the corporate records.
     Q. Did you attend that meeting or did someone on your behalf
23
24
         attend that meeting on February 11th, 2013?
25
        Mark went as my proxy. I lived in Santa Monica at the time.
```

148 1 So Mark Phillips went in your place? 2 Yes. Α. 3 To your knowledge was he given access to the records that he 4 requested? 5 Yes, I think so. 6 And I take it that it would have been following that 7 inspection of the corporate records by Mark Phillips that he 8 would have reported to you that your loan had been 9 recharacterized as a, quote, angel investment. Correct? 10 A. That's correct. 11 What else did you learn by way of Mark Phillips' inspection of the corporate records on February 11th, 2013? 12 13 I also learned that they had not given him any stock or 14 shares and not put him on the board. 15 Q. And when --They somehow demoted him as an officer. They just rewrote 16 17 the books. 18 And it was Mark's expectation that they would have issued the shares and would have voted him on the board and as an 19 20 officer as soon as he completed his sentence in the Federal 21 facility? 22 That's true, that he was expected to have the job when he 23 came out of prison, he was expected to have transportation, 24 a place to live, and an office set up where he would then be 25 able to perform, hands-on perform as a director and officer.

149 1 Now, Mark presumably had learned that Chad Rudkin was taking 2 a position that he was not an officer, not a director, 3 before this February 11th meeting, though, had he not? 4 I'm not a hundred percent sure when that knowledge was 5 acquired, I don't know, between Mark and Chad. I know that Chad was elusive, didn't want to have 6 7 conversations. I don't remember when I spoke to Chad. 8 last time I talked to Chad he said -- and he quoted Du Wors 9 left, right, and center, "Mark can't have this status 10 because, you know, he's a convicted felon," blah, blah, 11 blah, and some other -- he spouted off some jargon that I 12 know Chad doesn't understand but he used and he got from 13 Du Wors. 14 Let me -- Chad's an Army Ranger. I've known him since 15 he was in high school. I know Chad very well. 16 Q. When did you first talk to Mark Phillips after his release? 17 Was he released toward the end of September of 2012, or was 18 it into October? 19 A. I think it was the end of September. I think he'd been 20 released three or four weeks when we started talking on the 21 phone. 22 Q. And you were still in Santa Monica, correct? 23 A. Yes. 24 How did it come to be that the two of you began conversing? 25 A. He called to thank me for my investment to take care of some

```
150
 1
         of the debt towards Du Wors. That was his reason for
 2
         calling.
 3
       Do you know when that was, that first call?
 4
     A. October 25th.
 5
       And I take it that the calls became frequent thereafter.
 6
    A. Yes.
 7
        When did you first see Mark?
     A. About a month after that, in November, for Thanksgiving.
 8
     Q. Was that down in California?
 9
10
     A. No.
11
     Q. It was up here?
12
    A. Up here.
13
       So you flew up here to see Mark then?
14
    A. Yes.
     Q. Where was Mark living at that time?
15
16
     A. He was living in a halfway house facility. He was still
17
         technically in custody.
        When did that halfway house residency terminate, if you
18
19
        know?
20
       Boy, when was that. I think it was in the spring of 2013.
21
     Q. So he continued to reside in the halfway house up until,
22
         say, spring of 13, then?
    A. Yes.
23
24
     Q. At what point did you decide that you and Mark probably had
25
         some joint economic interest in these entities, HPV
```

151 1 specifically? Was that pretty immediate upon your initial 2 contact with him? 3 A. Sure. 4 Q. Because they were by that point quite delinquent on their 5 obligation to you, correct? 6 A. Yes. 7 And when did Mark first tell you, if you recall, that he was 8 getting the runaround, getting stonewalled, whatever, by 9 Rudkin? When did he first say that to you? 10 I don't believe it was until November of 2012. 11 Tell me about that. What did Mark have to say? 12 The only thing I remember before he got wind that he was 13 being given a runaround -- I wish I could remember the 14 event, because it wasn't -- I think that he went with the Rudkins to Du Wors' office sometime after that in November. 15 16 Maybe it happened in November, where they told him flat out 17 how it was going to be. And he was not happy. 18 Tell me what Mark's account to you was about that after the meeting at Du Wors' office. Were both Rudkins there, to 19 20 your knowledge? 21 Yes. Α. 22 And what did they tell Mark as to what his status was going to be with regard to HPV? 23 24 They said the same thing to him that Chad told me months 25 later, that Mark couldn't be a director or officer of the

152 1 company because he was a convicted felon. 2 What did they tell him about his ownership? 3 I'm not sure what they told him about his ownership. 4 all fuzzy to me right now. But basically they told him, 5 "This is ours and it's not yours. Fuck off." 6 Q. Okay. 7 Which was shocking. They went to high school together. 8 They'd known each other for 20 years. 9 Now, was that communicated to you by phone, then? Since 10 Mark was still up here and obviously had just come from 11 Du Wors' office here in town. 12 I made trips to see him probably once a month, once every 13 three weeks, somewhere in there. We did the long-distance 14 relationship thing for about eight months, until I moved up 15 here in June of 2013. And yes, we spent a lot of time on 16 the phone. 17 Q. Was there any other event or contact or communication 18 between Mark and the Rudkins or Mark and Du Wors following that November 12 meeting at Du Wors' office where he was 19 20 told, "You're not an officer or director because you're a 21 felon"? 22 I don't remember how often they met or whether they met or when. At some point they stopped meeting because there was 23 24 obviously -- you know, he was being stonewalled, so. 25 That's when it became apparent that it was time to

```
153
 1
         draft a suit.
 2
               And he has his own suit going on.
 3
        Pardon?
 4
     A. He has his own suit going on right now with the Rudkins.
 5
                      (Exhibit No. 7 marked for identification.)
        You've been handed what's been marked as Exhibit 7. What is
 6
 7
         Exhibit 7, Ms. Schweickert?
        This is my demand letter, February 4th of 2013, written to
 8
         Du Wors and the Rudkins.
 9
10
       Okay. Thank you.
11
                      (Exhibit No. 8 marked for identification.)
12
       Ms. Schweickert, the court reporter has handed you what's
13
        been marked as Exhibit 8 to this deposition. Do you
14
         recognize that?
15
        Oh, yes.
     Α.
16
        It's an email chain, and it starts out with an email from
17
         Du Wors to you on February 8th.
18
        It starts off from me to them.
19
        Excuse me. From you to them. I'm sorry.
20
               Mr. Du Wors' response to you is pretty terse and I
21
         take it quite unsatisfactory to you.
         I couldn't believe it. I was livid. I was shocked. I
22
     Α.
         literally could not believe my eyes.
23
24
        Why was that?
25
        Why was that? I think that's pretty self-explanatory after
```

```
154
 1
         everything we've talked about this morning and the other
 2
         deposition.
 3
               He absolutely knew that I was an investor in HPV,
 4
         without question. He was the one that induced me to invest
 5
         in the company, and then pretended that he didn't know
 6
         anything about it. I mean, that's just ... what's the word?
 7
        What's the word?
 8
     Q. And I take it when you say "an investor in HPV," you're
         conflating or combining HPV and HPVG? In other words, in
 9
10
         your mind they're the same thing?
11
     A. Yes.
12
        All right. So you felt this was outrageous because he
13
         clearly knew that you had an 8 percent interest in HPVG?
14
     A. That's correct.
15
     Q. All right.
16
     A. But he also then later on denied that he knew anything about
17
        HPVG. Which is weird. So I don't know what to believe. I
18
         don't know what he believes. I know what he's telling
19
         everybody.
     Q. What is that?
20
21
        It's obviously not what truly happened.
22
        What do you think he's telling people?
23
         "I do not by independent knowledge remember accurately,"
24
        blah, blah, blah, blah.
25
               That was his answer for everything in his last
```

```
155
 1
         deposition, so.
 2
     Q. Okay.
                      (Exhibit No. 9 marked for identification.)
 3
 4
         I think he's obviously got things to hide.
 5
     Q. Ms. Schweickert, the court reporter has handed you what's
        been marked as Exhibit 9. What is Exhibit 9?
 6
 7
     A. Looks like an email from me to Du Wors and Rudkins, Mark and
 8
         Jim Smith of Smith & Hennessey.
 9
       And what was the topic of this email chain?
10
        The topic? "Getting real."
     Α.
11
     Q.
        Okay.
12
        Like, can we please get real?
13
     Q. Pardon?
14
     A. Like as if to say: Could we please get real?
15
               And I was confident that we were going to make some
16
         kind of progress in our understanding with each other about
17
         that, thus the present tense of the verb "getting."
18
         In your email of February 8th you recommend or suggest to
19
         Mr. Du Wors, February 8th, 8:50 p.m., "I would highly
20
         recommend you consult with members of HPV for what promises
21
         they have made to me and to others."
22
               What promises were you referring to?
23
        Where are you again?
24
        It's the second page of Exhibit 9, and it's an email of
25
         February 8th, at 8:50 p.m., from you to Du Wors.
```

```
156
 1
     A. Okay. Oh, okay. I see here in the middle, "I would highly
 2
         recommend you to consult" -- that one?
 3
        Yes.
 4
        -- "with members of HPV for what promises they have made to
 5
        me and to others."
 6
     Q. What promises are you referring?
 7
     A. Promises of repayment and stock.
 8
       Fair enough. And Mr. Du Wors does answer that, does he not?
 9
        He says, "Thank you for re-sending your email. But you have
         not sent the agreement that provides for your ownership
10
11
         interest in HPV."
12
        Where?
13
       At the very top of that same page. Do you see that?
14
     A. Oh. "Thank you for re-sending your email"?
15
        Yes.
     Q.
16
         "You have not sent the agreement that provides for your
17
         ownership interest in HPV. Would you please send a signed
18
         copy of that agreement so that we can determine" -- he had a
         copy of that. There was no point in sending that to him.
19
20
               For him to pretend that he had never seen that was a
21
         joke. He wrote that. He wrote it. It was in his
22
        possession.
     Q. And I assume what you're referring to is Exhibit 2, that is,
23
24
         the Promissory Note and Joint Participation Agreement. Is
25
         that what you're referring to?
```

		157
1	Α.	Exhibit 2? We've got so many exhibits. Yes, Exhibit 2.
2	Q.	So on the front page of Exhibit 9, about a third of the way
3		down the first big paragraph, you say, "Of course I have the
4		documents."
5		And the document you're referring to is Exhibit 2?
6	Α.	Yes.
7	Q.	All right. There's no other document that you have that
8		would evidence any ownership in HPV?
9	Α.	I don't believe so. I could be mistaken, but I don't think
10		so. I think we're talking about just those.
11	Q.	So it's your clear assertion that Exhibit 2 gives you
12		ownership interest in HPV, not HPVG, but HPV; is that right?
13	Α.	Whichever company owned the intellectual property. Whether
14		that was HPV or HPVG didn't matter at the time to me, as
15		long as I was covered.
16		MR. FRANKLIN: That's all I have. Thank you,
17		Ms. Schweickert.
18		MR. WAYMAN: No questions.
19		(Deposition concluded at 12:15)
20		(Signature reserved)
21		(Exhibits 3 - 9 attached)
22		
23		
24		
25		

```
158
 1
 2
                          CERTIFICATE
 3
     STATE OF WASHINGTON)
                        ) ss.
     COUNTY OF KING
 4
 5
                I, Laurie B. Porter, Certified Court Reporter
 6
 7
     in and for the State of Washington, license number 2376,
 8
     do hereby certify:
                That the annexed and foregoing deposition of
 9
10
     the witness named herein was taken stenographically before
11
     me and reduced to typewriting under my direction;
12
                I further certify that the said witness was
13
     afforded the opportunity to examine, read, and sign said
14
     deposition after the same was transcribed, unless
15
     indicated in the record that the parties and the witness
16
     waive the signing;
17
                I further certify that all objections made at
18
     the time of said examination were noted by me upon said
19
     deposition;
20
                I further certify that I am not a relative or
21
     employee or attorney or counsel of any of the parties to
22
     said action, or a relative or employee of any such
23
     attorney or counsel, and that I am not financially
24
     interested in the said action or the outcome thereof;
25
                I further certify that the witness before
```

		159	
1	examination was by me duly sworn to testify to the truth,		
2	the whole truth, and nothing but the truth;		
3	I further certify that the deposition, as		
4	transcribed, is a full, true, and correct transcript of		
5	the testimony, including questions and answers, and all		
6	objections, motions and exceptions of counsel made and		
7	taken at the time of the foregoing examination, to the		
8	best of my ability.		
9			
10			
11	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, this 13th day of October		
12	2014.		
13			
14			
15			
16			
17	· 		
18	Laurie B. Porter, CCR License No. 2376		
19	Certified Court Reporter in and for the State of Washington,		
20	residing in Issaquah.		
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			

		160
1		
2	DECLARATION	
3		
4	STATE OF WASHINGTON)	
5	COUNTY OF)	
6		
7	Pursuant to the laws of the State of	
8	Washington, I declare under penalty of perjury the	
9	following to be true:	
10		
11	I have read my deposition transcript, and the	
12	same is true and accurate, save and except for any changes	
13	and/or corrections as indicated by me on the	
14	CORRECTIONS/CHANGES page hereof.	
15	Signed at, Washington on the	
16	day of, 2014.	
17		
18		
19		
20		
21	Jennifer Schweickert	
22		
23	Case name: Schweickert vs. Hunts Point Ventures, et al.	
24	Cause No.: 13-CV-675	
25		

Laurie	e B. Porter, CCR	Schweickert vs. Hunts Point Ventures, et al.
1415 2	and Avenue, # 110	7 District Court, Western District No. 13-CV-675
	e, WA 98101 23-6136	Deposition of Jennifer Schweickert, Vol II
(200)	723 0130	occoder 3, 2014
		tions, changes or clarifications to your t, showing page and line number and the
nature	of the change.	If there are no changes, write "none"
across	the page and the	en sign this sheet on the line provided.
Page	Line	Reason for Change
	//	
	//	
	//	
	//	
	//	
	//	
	//	
	//	
	Wash. Reports 34.	Α,
	Rule 30(b), USCA Rule 30(e)	
	Sig	nature/Date
		Jennifer Schweickert

162

LAURIE B. PORTER, CCR
Northwest Court Reporters
1415 Second Avenue, Suite 1107
Seattle, Washington 98101
(206) 623-6136

October 13, 2014

Brandon Wayman MDK Law 777 108th Avenue NE, Suite 2170 Bellevue, Washington 98004

RE: Schweickert vs. Hunts Point Ventures, et al. District Court, Western District Cause No. 13-CV-675 Deposition of Jennifer Schweickert, Volume II Taken October 3, 2014

Enclosed is your copy of the above-referenced deposition, plus a correction sheet and a Declaration. Please have Ms. Schweickert read the deposition transcript, make whatever corrections and/or changes that are appropriate, then sign the correction sheet and the Declaration.

Please be aware that the court rules provide that this be accomplished within 30 days of receipt of notice. The corrections and signed Declaration should be forwarded to me at the above address for distribution among counsel and inclusion in the original transcript. If this is not received by me within the time period noted above, signature will be deemed for all purposes waived.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

Laurie B. Porter

Enc.

Cc: Court file
 File
 Sam Franklin

163

LAURIE B. PORTER, CCR
Northwest Court Reporters
1415 Second Avenue, Suite 1107
Seattle, Washington 98101
(206)623-6136

October 13, 2014

TO: Sam Franklin Lee Smart 701 Pike Street, Suite 1800 Seattle, Washington 98101-3929

NOTICE REGARDING FILING OF ORIGINAL DEPOSITION TRANSCRIPT

RE: Case Name: Schweickert vs. Hunts Point Ventures, et al.

Venue: District Court, Western District

Cause No: 13-CV-675

Deposition of: Jennifer Schweickert, Volume II

Taken: October 3, 2014

Enclosed you will find the original sealed transcript of Jennifer Schweickert.

The original signature page and changes, if any, received by this office will be forwarded to all counsel.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

Laurie B. Porter, CCR

Cc: Court file
 File

Brandon Wayman